

Інформація

Адреса змісту:[https://www.webnovel.com/book/one-piece-world-only-i-know-the-plot!\\_26559414406737705](https://www.webnovel.com/book/one-piece-world-only-i-know-the-plot!_26559414406737705)

One Piece — Только в мире, я

знаю СЮЖЕТ!

Аниме и комиксы

493 Главы

7,9 млн просмотров

Автор:

Novelette\_Seeker

4.53

(89 оценок)

Краткое содержание

Рифан, выбранный Копийным Пространством «Реинкарнатором»

Земли, отправляется в приключение, чтобы стать сильнее в мире, сюжет которого знает только он.

Расширенные главы на моем [P\(a\)t\(r\)\(e\)\(o\)\(n\).com/LazySeeker](https://www.P(a)t(r)(e)(o)(n).com/LazySeeker).

Текущие проекты:

One Piece Golden List \_\_ Последняя глава 1000

Данмачи: более 100 глав

Ps: Ссто владельцу обложки книги...

Ограниченный

Chapter 170: Shiki Issued A

Solicitation!

The reason why "Divine Departure" is so difficult.

The reason is that while it has powerful destructive power, it also has characteristics that make it difficult to avoid.

And this feature is due to the assistance of Observation Haki that can

"predict the future".

This is why the use of the 'skill scroll - Divine Departure ' has requirements for Armament Haki and Conqueror's Haki.

Observation Haki, which can predict future levels, is also required.

It is precisely because the requirements for Conqueror's Haki are so strict.

This makes the trick developed by Roger so powerful.

As soon as the ' Divine Departure ' came out, the sky was dark.

Shiki's eyes widened.

Watching in disbelief, the black and red crescent moon formed by 'Divine Departure ' avoids the huge slash he swung.

Shiki didn't react until it came close to him.

Hastily built a powerful Armament Haki defense at the place where the black and red crescent is about to hit.

This is not over, he quickly uses the power of his devil fruit to compress the surrounding floating islands with high pressure.

And formed a powerful shield clinging to his body.

It's not that he doesn't want to form a defensive shield in front of him.

Rather, he knows that it is difficult to use long-distance means to defend against Divine Departure!

boom!

There was a loud bang.

The moment Shiki is constructing his defence.

The black and red crescent smashed hard on Shiki's stomach.

Immediately, Shiki vomited blood, and flew upside down.

Crashed countless boulders and trees on the floating Sky Island.

The movement here also made the members of Shiki Pirates finally react.

They raised their arms one after another and came to the place where the battle was fought.

And when they found out that the person fighting Shiki was Rifan, everyone showed incredible expressions.

Especially William, who had just finished a study and was taking a break.

"This...how is this man here?!"

William's eyes widened, and then he instinctively wanted to run away.

However, how could his speed be faster than Rifan.

The moment he appeared, Rifan's Observation Haki had locked onto him.

They saw a flash of thunder.

And Rifan's body appeared in front of William in an instant.

"Hello, William."

"And then, farewell~"

Rifan sneered, and without giving William a chance to react, he swung his sword directly at William's neck.

William just felt dizzy.

Soon he saw his headless body appear within the range of his vision.

Then, a burst of eternal darkness invaded his consciousness.

['Eagle' William Birkin is completely dead, with no chance of resurrection; the killer, 'Panda' Rifan!]

['Eagle' William Birkin is completely dead, with no chance of resurrection; the killer, 'Panda' Rifan!]

['Eagle' William Birkin is completely dead, with no chance of resurrection; Killer, 'Panda' Rifan!]

The news of William Birkin's death appeared in the live broadcast rooms of various countries in the form of a triple top.

This made the audience who hadn't paid attention to William Birkin and Rifan rush into Rifan's live broadcast room in an instant.

After they saw the scene of William being decapitated by Rifan, they immediately anxiously asked the cause and effect in the live broadcast

room.

[Eagle Audience: Damn, that bastard William actually died like this. ]

[Green Pheasant Audience: I still think highly of this guy. I thought he could do something, but this is it? What a trash.]

[Eagle Audience: That bastard Rifan, Marine clearly said to catch him Alive!]

[Hehe, why should brother Rifan listen to marine? There must be a limit to joking. ]

[The moment William appear, he just deliver his head to Rifan!]

Like the live broadcast rooms in various countries, the reincarnators were also taken aback by the sudden reminder.

['Eagle' Ethan: This guy, William, died like this?]

['Camel' Nasser: Didn't Rifan and Shiki fight, why did Rifan go to trouble with William again?]

['Elephant' Akua: Where's Rifan, come out and say a few words, let us hear some statement!]

['Panda' Ada Wong: Hehe, I don't think Rifan has time to reply to your message now, that man is preparing to cook Shiki together now~]

['Chollima' Choi: How is it possible, I admit that Rifan is strong, but he can't kill Shiki.]

['Green Pheasant' Ayane: Ada, you are still by Rifan's side right now right, what happened to your side? Did he really went to single out Shiki? Isn't it very dangerous?]

['Panda' Ada Wong: You seem to be very close to Rifan, Miss Ayane. Hehe, don't worry, he is acting with a Marine Admiral candidate for this operation. ]

['Eagle' Ethan: Marine Admiral alternate? How could Marine act with Rifan...Wait, did Rifan become Shichibukai?!]

['Panda' Ada Wong: Hehe, what don't you guess, Ethan? After all, you are still far inferior to Rifan, even if your captain can become a Shichibukai, but you are not the one who gets the Shichibukai title. Rifan, however, was able to become Shichibukai as a reincarnator. From this alone, you can know the gap between you and Rifan. ]

['Camel' Huuli: Shichibukai, that guy really is amazing, I want to see that guy more and more, Haha Hahaha!]

[Helena 'Kangaroo': What a crazy woman. ]

['Green Pheasant' Kasumi: Rifan, do you want to become Shichibukai too, become the same existence as the Empress? ]

['Eagle' Ethan: Don't be happy about anything but it's too early, only the one who laughs last is the one who laughs the best!]

...

"William was killed? Damn, that's the captain's favorite!"

"No, we'll be killed too!"

"Grab this guy, or we'll all die."

"Release those zombies and let them deal with this bastard!"

"Stupid, fire, fire first!"

When the members of Shiki Pirates saw William being decapitated by Rifan, they all trembled in horror.

Some wanted to escape, while others insisted on attacking Rifan.

It's just that Rifan can't even pay attention to these ordinary people.

"You...killed him!"

Shiki jumped up from the smashed ruins, and flew out in front of Rifan.

Looking at the completely collapsed William, there was a faint flame burning in Shiki's eyes.

For him now, William has been positioned as an important part of his future plans.

By killing William, Rifan shattered his future plans!

How can this make Shiki not feel angry?

Of course, apart from anger, Shiki was quite surprised by Rifan.

"I have a grudge against this guy, so I can't keep him."

"It's you, it should be said that you are indeed a legendary pirate."

"Your body is really tough."

"Although I didn't use all my strength, you are pretty good at being able to catch the blow just now."

Rifan held the long sword on his shoulder, and faced Shiki's stern gaze with a smile on his face.

Shiki was silent for a while, and after a long time he spoke:

"Divine Departure, this should be Roger's trick, Rifan, what is the relationship between you and Roger?"

"Hehe, there's nothing between us, Roger and I haven't even met."

"Do you think I will believe your words, Rifan? Powerful Haki and superhuman talent, and the same technique! You are Roger's son, right?"

After Roger was arrested, Marine conducted a large-scale hunt for Roger's possible children.

During that period, many pregnant women were implicated.

Shiki also knew about this matter.

At this moment, he has almost connected the identities of Rifan as Roger's orphan.

"Roger's son?"

"Shiki, your brain is really big."

"You're not freaking out with the oars on your head."

"I didn't think you can even imagine that."

"Do you think Roger and I have half similarities? "

"I just know the same tricks as him."

"Compared to this, let's keep fighting."

"After you've been dealt with, it's almost time for me to leave."

Rifan's eyes flashed red, and his Observation Haki locked onto Shiki's body firmly, ready to slash him with his sword at any time.

"Just knew the same trick?"

"Hehe, such an argument is not convincing, Rifan."

"Rifan, join me, if you join me, I can forgive you for killing William."

"With your strength and potential, join me and we can dominate the sky and the world!"

Shiki opened his hands and said boldly.

After identifying Rifan as Roger's son, Shiki had a strong desire to solicit Rifan.

This may also be affected by the unavailability of inviting Roger.

"boring!"

"Dark Water!"

Rifan snorted coldly, not intending to continue the conversation with Shiki.

Instead, he cast the power of Dark Fruit in the direction of Shiki.

In an instant, a powerful attraction began to attract Shiki's body to float towards Rifan's direction.

Shiki become angry.

Using his devil fruit, Shiki controlled a large number of boulders in front of him and smashed them fiercely towards Rifan.

In distress, Rifan could only disperse the 'dark water'.

And once again turned into lightning and rushed towards Shiki.

All of a sudden, the energy of darkness and lightning began to be continuously beckoned towards Shiki by Rifan.

"Powerful physical skills, swords technique, and weird Devil Fruit

abilities."

"Your really a monster, and your still so young."

"It's a pity that a person like you will die in my hand!"

Shiki shook his head, and directly used his devil fruit to squeeze a nearby island like a toy into a giant lion head and bit Rifan.

"Hehe, since that's the case, why don't you let me kill you like this, Shiki?"

Rifan snorted coldly, and once again closed the distance between him and Shiki while avoiding the pounce of the lion's head.

Just when Shiki was about to slash Rifan.

Rifan's eyes froze, and he suddenly switched his fruit ability to Flower-Flower Fruit.

A huge arm grew from the clod of soil suspended beside Shiki, and it quickly shot towards Shiki.

"Colossal Arm—Fish man karate palm!"

"what?!"

The huge palm that suddenly appeared beside him made Shiki startled.

Fortunately, his Observation Haki is amazing.

Narrowly and narrowly dodged the slap of the huge palm.

However, Rifan's attack is far from over.

Huge palms and legs began to grow out of thin air on the huge floating objects gathered by Shiki's.

All of them blasted towards Shiki.

Every move carries the power of fish man karate.

Adding the thunder that appears from time to time in the sky.

For a moment, Shiki could only dodge and move among the suspended objects that he was going to use to deal with.

"Hehe, did you fall this low Shiki?"

"You're like a mosquito or a pest being driven away~"

Rifan crossed his hands in front of him, mocking Shiki's current performance.

The next moment, when Shiki avoided a slapping palm again.

Rifan saw the opportunity directly and summoned two extremely black hand containing Armament Haki on Shiki's shoulders.

And blasted at Shiki's head.

Shiki's eyes were fixed, and without hesitation, he kicked out two flying swords and slashed at the two hands on his shoulders.

It's just that when his long sword was about to hit these two arms, they suddenly turned into petals and disappeared.

"Disappeared?"

Shiki was dumbfounded.

"Hehe, I'm just teasing you a little bit, don't be so nervous."

Rifan put down his hands, took out the demon sword again and looked at Shiki with a smile on his face.

Having said that, Rifan would have smashed Shiki's head if given the chance.

It's just that his Observation Haki can feel how fierce Shiki's slash is.

If he forcibly used the two hands on Shiki's shoulders to catch it, as the deity, he might also get his arms injured.

"Unexpectedly, you can use other different abilities."

"I'm getting more and more curious about your body."

Shiki controls his devil fruit to push the surrounding suspended objects to a greater distance.

After Rifan's Flower-Flower Fruit's huge palm couldn't hook him, he said to Rifan with interest.

"Why, want to conduct research on me?"

"Don't forget, William has already been killed by me?"

Shiki didn't speak after hearing this, but took a deep look at Rifan.

After a while, as if he had figured something out and made some kind of decision, Shiki said:

"Rifan, although you can use different abilities, you use them too much."

"It should consume quite a lot of your physical energy."

"Now, how much time can you last?"

"Join me, Rifan! Again, if you join me, I can forgive your previous behaviour."

"If you are still stubborn, even if you are the son of Roger, I will kill you here!"

...

Notes

[For 500 stones = 1 extra chapter.] Ps: I can update 2 chapters daily if you want so leave 1 stone if you want that to happen.

Chapter 171: Conqueror Clash!

Facing Shiki's proposal, the corner of Rifan's mouth twitched.

While using the Kilo Devil Fruit to suspend his body in mid-air.

Suddenly, a large amount of dark energy condensed all over his body.

"It seems that you chose the wrong answer, what a pity."

Shiki shook his head, and waved his right hand in the direction of monsoon.

The next moment, the floating object with the size of an island squeezed towards Rifan from all directions.

"Dark World!"

Rifan opened his hands, and a large amount of black mist spread out in an instant.

Those floaters close to Rifan.

After hitting Rifan's black mist, it immediately disappeared into the darkness as if hitting the entrance of a black hole.

It's just a minute's work.

All the suspended objects called by Shiki were sucked into the dark space by Rifan.

"It seems that this dark power is not only capable of restraining devil fruit users."

"There are other annoying ability."

"But after taking in so much island, can your appetite hold up?"

Shiki said with a grin.

"Hehe, my appetite is very good."

"Also, I'll m return these things to you!"

"liberation!"

Rifan said, opening the Dark Fruit space again.

As the dark energy spreads from his body to the sky.

A dark space entrance and exit like a hill appeared in front of Shiki.

Afterwards, the ruins that were originally swallowed by Rifan were thrown to Shiki.

"Hmph, you should know that these are of no use to me."

Shiki gave Rifan a mocking look.

Directly used his own fruit ability to take over the ruins thrown back by Rifan again.

However, what he didn't notice was.

Among the ruins, two figures that were not controlled by his ability had already stared at him.

The corner of Rifan's mouth raised, and he used Observation Haki to 'look' at Gion and his devil clone who came out of the dark space under the cover of the ruins.

His body directly turned into lightning and rushed towards Shiki.

"Die!"

Shiki made a move with his left hand, and the huge water ball suspended not far behind him turned into a cannonball and met Rifan's lightning.

Obviously, he wanted to use the power of the seawater in the water polo to limit Rifan's ability.

Seeing this, Rifan call out a huge thunder pillar from the sky and smash it down on Shiki.

Although Shiki's body was fast and avoided the thunder pillar's attack, he was still in a hurry.

And the huge roar carried by the thunder pillar and the flash of thunder light.

Let Shiki not notice that Rifan's devil clone has approached the huge water ball behind Shiki.

Fish man Jiu-Jitsu—Low Tide Shoulder Throw!

The little devil's clone stretched his hands into the water polo, and a wonderful wave formed from his palm and quickly spread throughout the entire huge water polo with a diameter of several meters.

Then, as the little devil's avatar lifted it over his shoulder, he threw the water polo like an over-the-shoulder throw.

The water polo that was originally controlled by Shiki using his devil fruit turned into a javelin-like water column with a diameter of about one meter and slammed into the direction where Shiki himself was.

"what?!"

The sudden movement surprised Shiki.

And Rifan also stepped on the Moonwalk and hurried to Shiki as if he had anticipated the current state of Shiki in advance.

Once again, he slashed Shiki with a powerful slash.

"Divine Departure!"

A black-red electric glow shone on Rifan's blade, and the huge energy carried by the blade made Shiki's eyes widen.

This may be the only chance for Rifan to expose a huge flaw in Shiki.

Therefore, this time's "Divine Departure", Rifan condensed the strongest power zone he could condense in a short period of time!

Armament Haki of the Inner Destruction class, the domineering and violent Conqueror's infusion!

Even if it is Shiki, if he is hit by this attack.

Rifan also believes that he will take as much damage as he did the last time he was hit with 'Gungnir'!

'Damn!'

Shiki let out a cry in his heart.

Facing Rifan's "Divine Departure" at such a close distance

Shiki knows that he cannot avoid it.

Even if he is lucky enough to avoid Rifan's "Divine Departure" by chance, he will be sucked into it by the sea water that turns into shells behind him!

At that time, as a Devil Fruit user, he might really have no way to resist!

"Don't think you win!"

Shiki made an instant decision in his mind.

They saw him reaching up to his head with one hand and quickly pulling out the oar inserted into his head.

With the other hand, he pulled out the famous sword that was originally stuck in his leg.

In the next moment, a violent and domineering aura spread out from Shiki and quickly gathered on the famous sword in his hand.

boom!

Shiki swung his sword, and the slash entwined with the black and red glow directly struck Rifan's 'Divine Departure' from top to bottom, Since there is no way to avoid it, use the same strength to fight hard!

That's the idea of Shiki.

boom!

With a huge roar!

The Third Generation Kitetsu in Rifan's hand collided with the long sword in Shiki's hand.

No, it's not so much that they collided, it's better to say that the two sharp blades stopped in the air at a distance of more than ten centimeters apart!

But even so, an extremely strong energy was constantly compressed between the two sharp blades and soon exploded!

Between the black and red electric awns flashing, the powerful airflow of the explosion shot straight into the sky.

The surrounding clouds, ruins, and the jet of water thrown by the little devil's avatar were completely reduced to pieces.

"Their weapon didn't touch?!"

Gion, who still chose to hide in the dark, looked at Rifan and Shiki in a stalemate with great surprise.

The aura erupted by the two of them is clearly capable of instantly destroying the surrounding things involved.

However, the sharp blades in the hands of the two did not touch this point, which made Gion extremely surprised.

Also surprised was Rifan.

"Conqueror's infusion?"

"It seems that the oars on your head limit your performance."

"But after pulling that thing out, can you still live?"

Rifan tried his best to increase the strength of the sword in his hand, and said to Shiki with a grin.

"Hmph, you don't need to worry about this matter, Rifan."

"At this moment, you should fall here before me!"

Shiki showed a demon-like smile, and with his free hand, he manipulated the floating boulder farther away, about to smash it like Rifan.

However, before he had time to start his own actions.

Rifan's little devil clone took the first step.

The little devil spread its back wings in the air, and flew to the other side of Shiki brazenly and quickly.

He swung the strongest punch he could swing at the moment.

Shiki gritted his teeth, and the other hand immediately condensed Armament Haki to resist the fist of the devil clone.

boom!

The fist of the devil clone hit the palm of Shiki's palm, and his body shook visibly.

Apparently, receiving a blow from the devil's clone when fighting recklessly with Rifan also made him extremely uncomfortable.

'Chance!'

Gion's eyes lit up, her legs slammed into the air, and she rushed past Shiki on Moonwalk.

The sharp blade in her hand pointed directly at the heart of Shiki.

Rifan's eyes flashed red, and he clearly sensed Gion's movements.

With a thought in his mind, the veins in his hands that swung his sword suddenly popped up.

And the devil's clone also focused all the energy on his fist.

"Ha Ha Ha! Rifan, I won't let you succeed!"

The black and red electric light on Shiki's body flashed, and the powerful

Conqueror's Haki converged towards its sharp blade and fist.

However, at this moment, an inexplicable sense of crisis suddenly arose in Shiki's heart.

Instinctively, his body gathered Armament Haki towards his back.

But even so, the armor formed by these Armament Haki couldn't protect Shiki's body.

Swish!

As a sharp pain rose from Shiki's heart, he suddenly spit out a mouthful of blood.

Immediately, he looked down, and was shocked to find that a sharp blade had pierced his chest from behind.

"It's you!"

Shiki turned his head and looked at Gion ferociously.

"It's me! It's time for you to pay, Shiki!"

Gion's eyes were fixed, the sharp blade in her hand was turned upside down, and she lifted it up violently, as if he wanted to cut her blade from Shiki's shoulder.

"asshole!"

"I'll kill you!"

Shiki shouted angrily.

It's a pity that his shouts could not help him reverse the situation after all.

After all, Rifan's blade knocked Shiki's body into the air, and sliced across Shiki's abdomen.

At the last moment before the devil's clone dissipated, its fist landed on Shiki's waist.

And the famous sword Jinpira in Gion's hand also extended from Shiki's shoulder with a bloodstain.

Shiki's pupils dilated, and he opened his mouth, but in the end he couldn't say the last words in his mouth, and lost consciousness.

At the same time, the islands and ruins that were still floating around began to fall freely when Shiki lost his consciousness.

Rifan frowned seeing Shiki dying state, after putting the Third Generation Kitetsu in his hand into his inventory.

Immediately took out the healing ointment and bandages from the medical bag he carried with him, and performed a basic bandage on Shiki.

It's not that Rifan wants to save Shiki, but that Shiki needs to die in the hands of Kalifa.

And he succeed.

"Rifan, your strength...Wait, where are you going?"

Gion was about to marvel at Rifan's strength, but saw that Rifan pushed Shiki into her hand.

Immediately, he turned into a blue lightning and rushed towards one of the falling islands.

"Wait a minute, Ms. Gion."

"I still have some things to attend to."

As Rifan's voice fell, Rifan had already entered a building on the floating Sky Island and disappeared from Gion's eyes.

Gion looked at the place where Rifan disappeared, then at the dying Shiki, shook her head and stepped on Moonwalk to keep up with Rifan's pace.

...

After arriving at the falling laboratory, Rifan recovered from his thunderbolt state.

Looking around, he notice the members of cp9 inside the potion jars, his

brows frowned slightly.

Originally, he noticed the breath of Rob Lucci and thought that the members of cp9 might still be alive.

But the truth is not what Rifan assumed.

Rob Lucci is indeed still alive, but the others have lost their breath.

'Well, at least one of them is still alive.'

'In this way, Kalifa can also feel a little relieved.'

Rifan shook his head, immediately smashed the potion jar containing Rob Lucci, and swallowed him with the ability of Munch-Munch Fruit.

The quick death of Blueno, Kaku and others.

Let Rifan understand that William may have increased the power of the virus again this time.

Even though Rob Lucci's system is special, he didn't die as quickly as others.

But Rifan felt that if he was later, maybe Rob Lucci would not be as good as Kaku and others.

With the experience of decomposing viruses several times, Rifan quickly separated the virus from Rob Lucci's body.

Then he used the ability of Dark Fruit to drag the bodies of Blueno and others into the dark space of Dark Fruit.

And put Rob Lucci's body on his shoulders.

"These people, judging by their clothes, seem to be members of CP9."

"Why did you collect their bodies and treat the guy on your shoulder just now?"

Gion arrived with Shiki's body and asked with some doubts.

...

Chapter 172: Kalifa's Loyalty

"Good women don't ask so many questions to men."

"Let's go, things here are over."

"It's almost time for us to go back."

"Also, I have to prepare a room for you to live in."

Rifan smiled at Gion, carried Rob Lucci's fainted body, rushed out of the floating Sky Island, and made a free landing towards the height of 10,000 meters.

Gion shook her head, took a deep look at Rifan's back, and then stepped up to follow.

The Black Pearl, deck.

"Captain Rifan, you are back, is the matter over?"

Mikita saw Rifan landed on the deck, and immediately came to meet him.

At the same time, she was faintly wary of Gion, who didn't even seem to have much damage to her clothes.

The same goes for the other crew like Robin, Nami, Chopper and more.

A few members have vaguely surrounded Gion tightly.

"You don't have to look at me so worried."

"Though Shiki is dead."

"But Naval Headquarters still has a lot of soldiers needing treatment."

"Marine still needs the power of Rifan, I will not default."

"Also, if I break the contract again now, Rifan will definitely do something very scary."

"Doctor Chopper, you can inject me with high-strength anaesthesia right now."

Gion smiled, and after throwing Shiki's body on the deck, she took the initiative to remove the sword from her waist and stuffed it into Rifan's arms.

"Rifan, help me keep my sword for a while."

"With your standing, you should return it to me when I leave."

While Gion was smiling, her gaze—flicked over Chopper, Nami, Robin, Mikita and others.

At the moment when several people surrounded her, Gion could clearly feel the powerful aura rising from them.

That strange aura even made Gion feel that if they worked together, they might even defeat her.

At the current stage, Rifan may not necessarily have no physical strength to fight.

But Marine does need Rifan's strength, so Gion naturally does not intend to breach the contract.

What Gion didn't know was that Mikita and the others had discussed this long ago.

Again, a suggestion from Robin.

When Rifan and Gion return, they, the powerful fighters on the Black Pearl, will stand up and put pressure on Gion.

Let Gion understand that she has no way to breach the contract.

Chopper nodded slightly and stepped forward.

The strong anaesthetic that had been prepared was injected into Gion's body.

"This way everyone can rest assured."

Gion raised her arm and said slightly tired.

Seeing this situation, the crew on the Black Pearl breathed a sigh of relief.

"Gion, you probably have something to report to Sengoku."

"Here a den-den mushi for you, contact Sengoku yourself."

"As for the infected wounded soldiers, you can ask him to arrange to bring them to the capital of water 7."

"Don't blame me for not reminding you, I don't want to see an overly

powerful Marine appear in the capital of water 7."

"This time, I'm not going to let what happened in Whiskey Peak happen again."

"By the way, I think Hina is good, you can ask Sengoku to let Hina come over."

Rifan said to Gion with a smile on his face.

"Hina alone can't bear to see so many injuries."

"If you don't mind, I hope you will allow Marine Chief Staff Officer Tsuru to accompany Hina to the capital of water 7."

"Sister Tsuru strength has a considerable effect on suppressing the intensification of wounded soldiers."

"If she is not there, many sailors may not be able to persist."

"In your strength, and the strength of your crew."

"Don't tell me your afraid of an old lady?"

The corner of Gion's mouth raised, and she said with a light smile.

"Is it Marine's chief staff officer Tsuru... This seems to be a legendary Marine."

"Forget it, since you said that her ability is effective in suppressing the exacerbation of the wounded soldier's condition."

"I have no reason to refuse."

"Let the Marine Chief Staff Officer Tsuru and Hina come over."

"Other than that, I don't want to see another Naval Headquarters Vice Admiral."

"Not to mention Marine Admiral."

"By the way, there's Garp and Tokikake, I don't want to see either of them right now."

"Gion, you should understand what I mean."

Hearing what Rifan said, Gion nodded slightly:

"I know that my life is now in your hands so you don't worry that I will do something bad."

After speaking, she took the den-den mushi and walked aside to dial Sengoku's number.

Mikita and Robin looked at each other, and then Robin nodded to Mikita, and walked over alone, intending to monitor Gion.

After being injected with anaesthesia that can even make an elephants sleep for days and nights, Robin felt that it was enough for her to look after the other party alone.

"Rifan, is Lucci okay?"

After everyone backed away, Kalifa finally had a chance to come forward, looked at Rob Lucci on Rifan's shoulder and asked worriedly.

"He's fine, the virus on his body has been cleaned up by me."

"This man is strong physically and mentally, and he will be fine."

Rifan said while putting Rob Lucci on the deck.

When Chopper saw it, he immediately stepped forward to help him heal.

Soon, within a minute, Rob Lucci coughed and opened his eyes.

"Where is...?"

Rob Lucci clutched his chest and wanted to stand up, but immediately fell back to the deck due to lack of physical strength.

"You are still very weak now, it is best not to act carelessly for the time being."

Chopper patted Rob Lucci on the chest, and stepped back with the medicine box.

Rob Lucci looked at Chopper suspiciously, and his eyes stopped when they passed Kalifa.

"Kalifa? Are you okay?!"

Hearing this, Kalifa shook her head, then turned to look at Rifan.

"Captain Rifan, the others... are they all right?"

Having said that, Kalifa actually already has the answer in her heart at the moment.

Now that Rifan didn't come back with Blueno et al like he did with Lucci.

For other people, I am afraid that there is more than good luck.

"Unfortunately, the others are hopeless."

Rifan shook his head, raised his hand to open the space of Dark Fruit.

Released several other cp9 agents from Dark Fruit's space.

Losing the restraint of the potion jars, the zombies transformed from

Blueno, Kaku and others appeared on the deck.

Immediately, they wanted to attack the living creatures around them.

Targets even included Kalifa and Rob Lucci.

Rifan crossed his hands and used the Flower-Flower Fruit ability to grow

arms on several people, directly freezing the zombies transformed by

Blueno, Kaku and others in place.

"Kaku, Blueno, Fukurou, Kumadori, Jabra!"

Kalifa stared wide-eyed, looking at Kaku and the others in disbelief,

feeling desolate in her heart.

"These guys!"

Rob Lucci also clenched his fists, even though his face was calm.

But seeing his former colleagues become like this, he still feels very

uncomfortable.

"Sorry, Kalifa, I don't have the power to turn back time and space."

"The moment they become like this, their personality is gone."

"Even if they are alive, it may be just an insult to them."

"If you don't mind, I can stop their bodily functions as well."

Rifan looked at Kalifa and said solemnly.

"No, please let me do it, Captain Rifan."

"I want to end their suffering myself!"

Kalifa shook her head, walked up to Kaku who was the first one.

And a Finger Pistol pierced Kaku's forehead.

When he was in Enies Lobby, fighting with zombie soldiers made Kalifa understand that the weakness of zombies lies in the head.

As long as the head is penetrated, the zombie will lose its bodily functions under normal circumstances.

The facts are also as Kalifa thought, even if Kaku's system is strong, even if William added new things to Kaku and others' experimental cabin.

But when the time is not enough, Kaku and the others are just ordinary zombies.

After being pierced through the head, Kaku's body stopped moving in a convulsion.

After stopping Kaku, Kalifa quickly stopped Blueno, Fukurou and other cp9 agents.

It seems that she is worried that the time will be delayed for too long, and she will have no way to do it.

On the side, Rob Lucci looked at Kalifa with a complicated expression.

He didn't mean to reprimand Kalifa.

On the contrary, at this moment, he really wanted to replace Kalifa, so as not to worry Kalifa too much.

After Kalifa finished all these, she came before Shiki.

Looking at Shiki who was still breathing, Kalifa almost gritted her teeth.

"Shiki!"

Kalifa's voice was like a growling beast.

She took a step forward and grabbed the famous sword that Shiki was still holding.

Afterwards, one sword after another pierced through Shiki's chest.

In the blink of an eye, the white nurse's uniform on Kalifa's body was dyed red.

And Shiki also lost his life forever after he suddenly opened his eyes and saw Kalifa who killed him.

As if because he couldn't believe that he was actually killed by Kalifa, even though the breath on his body had disappeared, he still opened his eyes wide.

"Okay, Kalifa, he's dead."

Rifan pressed Kalifa's shoulder, shook her body, and said seriously.

Rifan's words made Kalifa pause for a while.

She looked at Shiki's dead body, then looked at Blueno and others who were still being supported by Rifan with Flower-Flower Fruit, and sobbed softly with her mouth pursed.

Seeing this, Rifan asked Nojiko to take Kalifa to the cabin.

Having read the original book, he knows Kalifa's character.

For such a strong woman, instead of embracing her and making her cry, perhaps it would be more appropriate to give her a private space for her to digest what happened.

Even if she want to cry, give her a space where she can cry with peace of mind.

As for now, looking at Kalifa's low loyalty, Rifan feels that he is not yet able to be a shoulder that Kalifa can rely on at ease.

Suddenly, Kalifa stopped and turned to look at Rifan.

"Thank you, Rifan!"

[Rifan, you have completed Kalifa's advanced invitation task————

Save her colleagues. ]

[Special bonus points are 500 points, and Kalifa's personal loyalty attribute is updated, currently 52 points. ]

[Rifan, you have completed Kalifa's advanced invitation task——help Kalifa kill Shiki with her own hands. ]

[Special bonus points are 500 points, and Kalifa's personal loyalty attribute is updated, currently 65 points. ]

...

Notes

[For 500 stones = 1 extra chapter.]

Chapter 173: Combination Of

Float Fruit And Kilo Devil Fruit!

'65 points of loyalty, the evaluation of close friends.'

'This time, Kalifa's loyalty issue has been resolved to a certain extent. '

Rifan sighed and turned to look at Chopper.

"Chopper, Vivi, this guy Lucci will be left to you for the time being."

"Lucci, you can stay here in peace for now."

"I know you have many doubts in your heart, Vivi and Chopper will answer for you."

"I'll deal with some of my affairs first, and we'll meet later."

"Mikita, come with me, I have something to tell you."

After leaving a few words, Rifan used the ability of Flower-Flower Fruit to take the corpses of Shiki, Blueno and others all the way to the cabin.

Mikita nodded heavily, and hurriedly followed Rifan's footsteps.

She knows that she may soon become a double Devil Fruit user.

After coming to the warehouse, Rifan decisively began to deal with Shiki, Blueno and other devil fruit ability users.

With the activation of Dark Fruit, Rifan soon had several Devil Fruits in his hands.

[Rifan, congratulations on getting the Paramecia Float-Float Devil Fruit. ]

[Rifan, congratulations on getting the Paramecia: Door-Door fruit. ]

[Rifan, congratulations on getting Zoan's Dog-Dog fruit, Model: Wolf.]

After Rifan took a look at his gains, he put the door fruit and dog fruit into his inventory.

Just when he was about to give the Float Devil Fruit to Mikita.

The reminder of the copy space rang again, and it also rang in the minds of all the reincarnated people.

['Panda' Rifan, obtained TO level Devil Fruit——Paramecia' Float-Float Devil Fruit', a special reward of 500 points]

[Remarks: Float-Float Devil Fruit can allow the user to free himself from gravity and fly freely in the sky. You can make other objects weightless and manipulate them by touching them with your arms. The ability to bear a huge amount of weight allows the user to easily make objects that are many times heavier than the user float.

The number of objects that can float is related to the user's physique and the development level of devil fruit.

Can control sea water, but it is very difficult to control sea water before awakening.

After the Float Devil Fruit is awakened, the difficulty of manipulating sea water is greatly reduced, and it is possible to easily manipulate subtle things such as snow.

Even without touching with your hands, you can manipulate objects in the air!

Moreover, it is possible to transform the shape of the controlled object, and to control the earth, sea, snow and other objects more freely!]

[Remarks: TO-level Devil Fruit is the most powerful and rare Devil Fruit.

Every time a reincarnator gets a Devil Fruit, the copy space will give a certain reward. ]

...

'This Devil Fruit turned out to be a TO level Devil Fruit.'

'This guy, Shiki, really surprised me. '

'However, the ability to awaken the ability to control the sea water and change the shape of the controlled object is relatively easy. '

'In this way, Shiki's "Lion Majesty: Earth Coiling" which manipulates the ground to form a lion's head and "Lion Majesty: Govern Place Earth Coiling" which manipulates a snowstorm to form a snowstorm version of a lion's head, can be regarded as awakened abilities. '

'It seems that we have to wait for a while to see Mikita possessing such abilities. '

'However, in the original book, the Straw Hat Pirates survived the awakening ability of Shiki, which is really worthy of the protagonist's treatment.'

'But in this world, that guy Luffy hasn't been treated like a protagonist.'  
When it comes to the treatment of the protagonist, Rifan naturally hopes that Nami, Robin, Chopper, Franky and other partners will still have the luck of the protagonist.

But Luffy, Rifan doesn't have that idea anymore.

Anyway, that guy wasn't his partner.

"Mikita, let me help you get your body ready first."

"Then you will eat this Devil Fruit."

Rifan stuffed the Float Devil Fruit into the excited Mikita's arms, then raised his hand on Mikita's tattoo of the pirates.

[Rifan, you use the 'Double Devil Fruit power awakening scroll' on Mikita, start strengthen her...]

[Rifan, your talent "Strengthen the crew, equal return" has been activated, start to strengthen...]

"Okay, Mikita, now you can eat this powerful Devil Fruit."

After Rifan confirmed that Mikita was able to eat two Devil Fruits, he said to Mikita with a smile on his face.

"Yes, Captain Rifan."

Mikita bit down on the devil fruit excitedly, and swallowed it into her stomach without hesitation.

[Rifan, your crew member "Vice Captain" and "Pastry Chef" Mikita has taken Float Devil Fruit, and her ability has been refreshed, please check it yourself. ]

[Pirates: Black Pearl Pirates (Level 3)]

[Name: Mikita]

[Age: 22 years old]

[Crew number: 01]

[Special position: Vice Captain (excellent)]

[Position: Pastry Chef (Excellent)]

[Physique: 50000]

[Physical level: S level]

[Devil Fruit: Kilo Devil Fruit, Float Devil Fruit(TO)]

[Skills: Marine Six Styles, Six King Spear, Conqueror's Infusion, Divine Departure]

[Special Abilities: Advanced Armament Haki, Advanced Observation Haki, Intermediate Conqueror's Haki]

[Loyalty: 100 (Life and death go hand in hand)]

[Bounty: 300 million Berry]

[Props: Famous Sword Kōgarashi (Wintry Wind)]

'Tsk tsk, with a panel like this, I would believe Mikita would become the Four Emperors in the future.'

Rifan glanced at Mikita with admiration, and then opened the trading interface between reincarnators.

Up to now, there are more than enough Devil Fruits in his hand.

So he wants to try to hang a Devil Fruit in the store for sale to see if he can earn some points.

'It's your turn, Elephant Fruit!'

[Rifan, are you sure to sell "Elephant Devil Fruit for 5000 points?]

"Yes."

[Your application has been approved, 'The elephant devil fruit has been automatically transferred to the reincarnator trading commodity interface!]

Rifan confirmed it with a glance, and then opened the reincarnator exchange group, intending to notify other reincarnators.

['Panda' Rifan: Do you want to obtain the unique wild power of elephants and improve your body's physical abilities? Do you want to obtain the biological characteristics of elephants? Come here! I have uploaded "Elephant Devil Form" on the trading interface, and it's only 5000 points! For everyone now, this should not be a big number.

It's first come, first served so please hurry up if you need it~]

['Eagle' Tina: Rifan, you have finally spoken! Leaving aside the elephant fruit, let's talk about the Float Devil Fruit first... You actually got it, and it is still TO level, have you really killed Shiki?]

['Green Pheasant' Kasumi: another TO devil Fruit, if awakened, it seems to have the power to control nature. This kind of Devil Fruit seems to be more direct and terrifying than Munch-Munch Fruit. ]

['Kangaroo' Helena: If it is sold, maybe 50,000 points or 100,000 points are not enough. ]

['Camel' Huuli: The power to be able to fly is a bit enviable.]

['Eagle' Ethan: What a lucky bastard. However, it was only possible after relying on the strength of Marine. ]

['Panda' Rifan: Everyone is very curious, to be honest, Shiki was defeated by me. Of course, I have to admit that Marine did contribute some strength. Speaking of which, don't you plan to buy elephant fruit? This is a Devil Fruit that can directly give you powerful power. ]

['Camel' Yuza: Although Zoan Devil Fruit is very attractive to fighters like us, the elephant form is a bit less aesthetic. After seeing the introduction of the Float Devil Fruit, it's probably difficult for anyone to pay attention to the Elephant Devil Fruit.]

['Panda' Rifan: The image problem is trivial, but since everyone is not willing to buy it for the time being, it's okay, anyway, everyone has time to think about it. ]

['Chollima' Choi: Float Devil Fruit is indeed surprising, but the death of Shiki is even more shocking. If the news of Rifan killing Shiki spreads, the Four Emperors Pirates will also be shocked . ]

['Green Pheasant' Koharu Momoka: Indeed, Big Mom on my side must be very shocked. But in this way, the advance team sent out to find Sir Rifan may not be able to threaten you, Sir Rifan. ]

['Elephant' Akua: The premise is that Marine doesn't take the credit for it alone. ]

['Panda' Leigh: If Marine took the credit of Sir Rifan again, it would be too dishonest. ]

['Green Pheasant' Ayane: Isn't it possible for Rifan to become a Shichibukai? If that's the case, then he has the story of killing Shiki. After he becomes a Shichibukai, he can become the pirate will fear. ]

['Eagle' Tina: After becoming a Shichibukai, he can rob at will without worrying about being caught, I'm really envious. ]

Rifan is admiring the sighs and surprises of many reincarnated people in the communication group interface.

Suddenly, a burst of hot air suddenly enveloped his face.

He withdrew his gaze from the communication group and took a closer look, only to see that Mikita's pink lips had come close to him.

Before Rifan could react, a wonderful touch ripples around Rifan's mouth.

Rifan and Mikita opened their eyes together, and when they met each other, Mikita's face immediately turned red like an apple.

But even so, she did not choose to retreat.

Mikita only took a step back when she was about to be out of breath, and took a deep breath.

"That...that, Captain Rifan, thank you for helping me gain such a powerful force."

Mikita squeezed her hands beside her, lowered her head and said to Rifan in a low voice.

Unlike Carina and other casual women, Mikita's personality makes her shy when facing someone she likes.

Therefore, even a simple touch between lips is enough to make her feel happy and shy.

"You are my first crew member, so I naturally will treat you well."

"Come on, I hope you can become a great pirate like Shiki one day."

Rifan touched Mikita's head with a smile on his face, took her hand and walked out of the cabin.

Mikita looked at Rifan's cheek, and at Rifan's hand holding her palm tightly, a warm feeling rose quietly from the bottom of her heart.

"Don't worry, Captain Rifan, I will definitely be your strongest second-in-command."

Mikita muttered.

The corner of Rifan's mouth raised, and he raised his hand to wrap Mikita's shoulders and hold her in his arms.

Although Mikita's voice was low, it was naturally heard clearly by Rifan who was right beside her.

...

"Marshal Sengoku, that's all there is to it."

"Other related situations, I will report to you later."

"As for Shiki...I will discuss with Rifan about letting him hand over Shiki to Marine."

"Tokikake is looking for me? Forget it, Rifan said that he doesn't want to see him now."

"I'm worried that his meeting with Rifan will take things to a bad side."

"Please don't worry! Rifan cares about the agreement, as long as I don't break the agreement, I believe he will not do anything out of the ordinary to me."

"Understood! I will do what I should do now."

After the conversation between Gion and Sengoku ended, Gion raised her hand and hung up the call on the den-den mushi.

She glanced at Robin, then turned around.

She happened to see Rifan and Mikita coming out of the cabin.

"The call is over, Gion?"

"On Sengoku side, is there anything you need to convey to me?"

Rifan patted Mikita on the shoulder and told her to do her own thing.

He came to Gion with a smile on his face and asked.

...

Chapter 174: The Possibility Of

Batch-Making Strengthening

Potions!

"Marshal Sengoku only hopes that you, can treat those wounded soldiers as agreed."

"And once you defeat a Shichibukai and acquire the qualification to replace him/her, please return me safely."

Gion put her chin in one hand and said with a smile on her face.

"This is natural. I think my reputation is quite good."

"The only problem is your Marine side."

"Isn't it, Ms. Gion?"

Rifan raised the corner of his mouth and said with a smile.

Gion couldn't help being a little dumbfounded by these words.

As Rifan said, the Marines indeed have a significant problem when it comes to credibility.

"Rifan, I don't understand, why did you ask Marine to bring the wounded soldiers to the capital of water 7?"

"Didn't you inject related medicine for Hina before?"

"As long as you give us the formula of the potion, isn't it enough?"

Seeing that there is no way for Gion to gain an advantage in terms of reputation, she can only choose to change the subject.

Of course, this is also where she is puzzled.

You know, the number of infected people in Naval Headquarters is huge.

Let so many people come to the capital of water 7.

Just one or two Marines can't carry everyone.

Not to mention, there must be many normal soldiers among those who come.

To transport all the infected people, perhaps 5 warships are necessary.

With so many warships coming, there should be risks for Rifan.

After all, if Marine has the heart, they can hide people on the warship.

'Could it be that this man is so confident in his Observation Haki? Can his Observation Haki can sense the aura of the strong on board?'

Gion thought to herself.

"Of course I have my plan. Besides, if I give you the formula of the antidote."

"You will rely on this formula to crack the virus."

"At that time, maybe your Marine or the World Government will research new zombie viruses in the future."

"I don't want zombies to appear in this world in the future."

Rifan shrugged and said.

Of course, this is only one of the reasons.

More importantly, Rifan wants to take this opportunity to accumulate more zombie viruses.

In order to manufacture the G virus strengthening agent.

More zombie viruses may allow him to find a way to make batches of G virus strengthening potions.

In this way, he may be able to make a fortune by relying on medicine like an umbrella company.

He believes that whether it is selling the G virus strengthening potion to the revolutionary army or selling it to pirates.

They will all be willing to spend a lot of money to buy it.

Of course, for such an epoch-making product.

It's not easy, and Rifan will not make it public.

"So that's why, so, you really killed William on purpose."

When Gion heard this, the corners of her mouth curled up slightly.

"Don't talk nonsense, William was just involved."

"I never said that I killed him on purpose."

Rifan also had a little smile on his face.

Gion smiled, and passed the topic tacitly.

Regarding William, neither Gion nor Sengoku want him alive.

The only one who wants him alive is the Five Elders of the World

Government.

"Of course, there is another problem."

"Those infected people in your Marine have been infected for a long time."

"Who knows what is going on with their bodies now, maybe the antidote I researched won't work."

"If they come directly to my side, we will have a better chance of curing them."

Rifan looked serious when he said this.

"So that's the case, then I really have to thank you first on behalf of them, Rifan."

Gion said solemnly.

She believed what Rifan said.

After all, Rob Lucci is one of the best proofs.

Although she don't know what method Rifan used.

But Rifan does have some kind of power that can directly kick the virus out of other people's body.

This reminded Gion of Kuma.

Thinking of Rifan's ability to cast darkness, thunder, and Robin ability, Gion felt that Rifan could use the power of Kuma again, and she could accept it.

"Rifan, your ability, is it really the power called copy devil fruit?"

Gion approached Rifan, bending slightly.

With a charming smile, a pair of eyes stared straight at Rifan's eyes.

"Hehe, you Marines can guess for yourself."

"I have no intention of telling you Marine about my abilities."

The corner of Rifan's mouth raised, looking at Gion's charming face close at hand.

A bold idea suddenly appeared in his mind.

"Nojiko, come here."

As soon as he thought of it, Rifan immediately turned his head to look at Nojiko who was not far away.

"Captain Rifan, what's the matter?"

Nojiko walked up to Rifan, looked at Rifan curiously, and then at Gion curiously.

"Gion, let me borrow your face."

Rifan said, and without waiting for Gion's reaction, he directly took Nojiko's right hand and patted Gion's face.

"Huh?"

Gion tilted her head in doubt, her bright eyes were full of puzzlement. Especially when Rifan was about to pull Nojiko away directly.

"Wait, Rifan!"

"Is there anything else, Ms. Gion, I'm in a hurry right now."

"About that Ms. Kalifa, she should be from cp9?"

"Why, what do you think of her?"

"Although I don't know what method you used to get her to call you the captain, but everyone in cp9 has the secrets of the World Government, and the World Government will not allow you to keep her by your side."

"Hehe, I don't care about that, Kalifa is already my appointed secretary so my answer is no."

Rifan waved his hand, pulled Nojiko and disappeared at the entrance of the cabin.

This forced Gion to swallow what she originally wanted say to persuade Rifan.

After seeing the communication between Rob Lucci and Kalifa.

Gion understood Kalifa's identity problem.

Of course, she also reported this matter to Sengoku.

And this matter, Sengoku will definitely report to the higher up.

Gion can foresee that the World Government may soon make certain demands on Rifan regarding Kalifa.

But looking at Rifan's reaction, Gion understands that Rifan will definitely not let Kalifa go.

"Your captain really has a soft spot for beautiful women."

"If I encounter something similar to Kalifa."

"Will your captain also find the right opportunity to make me become a member of the Black Pearl Pirates?"

Gion shook her head, and looked at Robin, who was in charge of monitoring her actions.

"Hehe, Ms. Gion is a very thoughtful person."

"Even if you encounter similar things, it should be just your plan."

The corners of Robin's mouth were slightly raised, and her eyes were full of vigilance towards Gion.

"Well, it seems that Alabasta's acting has made you all have a deep sense of vigilance towards me."

Gion shrugged, and the image of Nojiko touching her face with her right hand appeared again in her mind.

'Right hand? Face? Mr2?!'

At this moment, Gion thought of the previous speculation about Rifan's request for a senior agent of the Bar Crocodile Work Agency.

'That man Rifan, if he really has the ability to copy Devil Fruit. '

'Maybe he can replicate Mr2's abilities. "

'Last time in Alabasta, the Leon he played may have used this ability.'

However, that Nojiko used her right hand just now... Could it be that this woman has obtained the devil fruit power of Mr.2?

'Could it be that Rifan didn't copy Mr.2's ability. '

'But after Nojiko obtained the ability of Mr.2, he used the power of copying to copy Nojiko's transformation ability?'

If this is the case, did Nojiko get her Devil Fruit after Mr.2 died by luck?'

'Or... Rifan used some special method to force Mr.2's Devil Fruit to stay?'

Thinking of this point that is enough to subvert people's cognition, Gion's brows involuntarily frowned.

'No, it is impossible to have such ability. '

'Rifan's ability to transform should have copied his ability before killing Mr.2.'

'If Nojiko can really transform, maybe after Mr.2 died, the Clone-Clone Devil Fruit happened to be found by the Black Pearl Pirates...'

Just when Gion was thinking this way, a strange idea suddenly flashed in her mind.

She narrowed her eyes slightly, raised her brows and looked towards the direction of the cabin.

After a while, she looked at Robin beside her with a smile on her face.

"Miss Robin, can I ask you a question?"

"Miss Gion, please ask, but I may not answer you.."

"I want to ask, can Miss Nojiko use the ability of mr2?"

"Well, who knows~"

The corner of Robin's mouth raised, her face remained unchanged, and she waved her hand and said.

Having said that, the smile in Robin's heart was once again a little more.

"Well, if... I assume that Miss Nojiko has the power of Clone-Clone Fruit."

"Then she touched my face with her right hand earlier, so she should already have the ability to change into my appearance."

"At this time, Rifan said that there is something very urgent."

"And even pulled Nojiko into the cabin together."

"At this time, what will Rifan and Miss Nojiko do?"

Gion said with a light smile.

"What you say is just your guesswork, Miss Gion."

"Then, can I meet Rifan and Nojiko now?"

"Unfortunately, I don't think it's convenient for you to go there now."

Robin shook her head and put her hand on Gion's shoulder.

Although she really wanted to see Gion see Nojiko using her body to dance on Rifan.

But Gion is a member of the enemy side after all, not a partner.

Even if Robin has a dark belly.

But before Rifan really planned to expose Nojiko's Clone-Clone Fruit to others.

It is also impossible for Robin to take Gion to confirm whether Nojiko has the power of Clone-Clone Fruit.

Even though, the various performances of Rifan and Nojiko have faintly revealed that Nojiko does possess such power.

"Yes, that's a pity."

Gion shook her head and sighed softly.

Meanwhile, inside Robin's library.

"Captain Rifan, does this look good?"

Nojiko leaned with Gion's body, and said to Rifan with a charming smile.

Because Gion is too tall.

The clothes Nojiko was wearing did not match Gion's height seriously.

Therefore, before Nojiko used Clone-Clone Fruit, she had already taken off her original clothes.

"Of course it's good-looking. Should I say it's as good as Admiral's height?"

"It's really tall enough."

Rifan sat on the stool, resting his chin with one hand, and looked at Nojiko with great interest.

"Admiral's height?"

Nojiko blinked, and came behind Rifan with a puzzled look.

A pair of slender white arms wrapped around Rifan's neck.

And put the front of the body on Rifan's back skin.

In an instant, a very gentle feeling rippled in the place where the two touched.

"Hehe, that's about 3 meters tall."

"Nojiko, don't you think it's very interesting."

"Marine's Admirals, including Aokiji, Akainu, and Kizaru, are all about three meters tall."

"And this Marine Admiral candidate, Miss Gion is also about 4.6 in height."

"Sometimes I think about whether Marine chooses Marine Admiral, should the height meet a certain standard first."

Rifan raised his head and sniffed the smell on Nojiko's face.

Let Nojiko's arm slide all the way down from his neck.

"Captain Rifan, your thinking about the navy admirals is really novel."

"However, seeing the world from a three-meter-high body does have a different perspective.

"I always feel that looking at Captain Rifan now is like seeing a child~"

Nojiko moved her slender hands to Rifan lower body, exhaled like a succubus and whispered in Rifan's ear.

"Nojiko, you seem to enjoy it."

Rifan exhaled and looked at Nojiko's face with interest.

"Hee hee, since Captain Rifan made me look like someone else, then I

naturally have to experience a different flavour."

"This time, let me experience what it's like to be a big sister."

Nojiko laughed up, and walked to Rifan.

The 3-meter height immediately gave Rifan a sense of oppression.

\*\*\*\*\*

On the other side, the Holy Land of Mariejois.

meeting room.

Tsuru, who had just finished chairing the Shichibukai meeting room,

pushed open the door of the meeting room.

Seeing Sengoku who had been waiting inside for a long time, she

randomly found a place to do sit.

"Sengoku, tell me, is there something you want me to do when you come here so eagerly?"

Tsuru saw the seriousness on Sengoku's face, so she chose to ask directly.

"Tsuru, Shiki has fallen."

Sengoku cut straight to the point and said that left Tsuru dumbfounded.

...

Chapter 175: The Potential To

Become The Emperor Of The Sea!

"Sengoku, is what you said true?"

Tsuru frowned, and confirmed to Sengoku seriously.

"You know me, I won't use this to make fake news."

"However, with the power of Gion and Tokikake, even if they can help

Enies Lobby in time, they shouldn't be able to defeat Shiki so easily.

Could it be that there are others involved?"

"That's right! That man Rifan appeared in Enies Lobby, and he and Gion defeated Shiki together."

With that, Sengoku told what Gion had said about what she saw

defeating Shiki.

And how Kalifa killed Shiki in public.

"Rifan huh...there really is him everywhere."

"However, can that man still use the power of Flower-Flower Fruit?"

"Sure enough, our previous guess was correct."

"Maybe Rifan didn't eat two Devil Fruits."

"It's that he himself possesses the ability to copy other people's Devil Fruit."

"This is troublesome, Rifan's Haki is already rare in the world."

"As for his ability, darkness can restore the body's injuries, and can make other people's abilities unable to be used."

"And the power of thunder is also a kind of ability with super power."

"In addition to these two abilities and Rifan's own Taijutsu and Haki, if he can use other abilities."

"Then our risk assessment for him will have to be adjusted again."

"Sengoku, we need to be careful with Rifan and his group, this one has the potential to become the emperor of the sea!"

Sengoku nodded, he know this.

"I know! There's enough trouble in this sea these days."

"Ace, the captain of the second division of the Whitebeard Pirates, was arrested, and he was Roger's son."

"I've spoken to the Five Elders before."

"The Five Elders already have the idea of a public execution of Ace."

"This also means that Marine may usher in an all-out war with the Whitebeard Pirates."

"Both the Marine and the World Government need a win this war to restore the damage Shiki has given to us."

"Similarly, we also need to use this to suppress the arrogance of the

pirates in the sea."

"Before this, if Shiki is still alive, he will become an important variable and threat in our war against the Whitebeard Pirates."

"Therefore, it is necessary to get rid of Shiki as soon as possible."

"And if Shiki is defeated and dies, when we really have a war with the Whitebeard Pirates."

"It can also increase the deterrence of the Marine side and weaken the momentum of the Whitebeard Pirates." Sengoku said.

"So, you made Rifan a Shichibukai and teamed up with Gion to deal with Shiki."

"And in the war between Marine and the Whitebeard Pirates, we can also force him to fight for Marine."

"Right, Sengoku?"

Tsuru frowned, and after thinking for a while, continued to look at Sengoku and asked:

"So, what about the conditions?"

"Let that Rifan team up with Gion, you should have set some kind of conditions."

"Based on that guy's attitude towards Marine at this stage, if it's just a blank check."

"He probably won't believe what you say and act."

"Besides, since Marine needs Ace, it will be a foregone conclusion that Blackbeard Teach will become Shichibukai."

"Shouldn't you... have Rifan defeat or kill a Shichibukai and make him a Shichibukai instead?"

Hearing this, Sengoku first sighed, then nodded.

"As expected of Tsuru, you can always get to the point quickly."

"Though a Shichibukai defeat might diminish the Shichibukai

deterrence."

"But if the person who defeated Shichibukai was the one who participated in the defeat of Shiki."

"Then people may understand."

"And if such a person becomes a Shichibukai, the deterrent force of the entire Shichibukai will become stronger."

"As for the conditions...sorry, Tsuru, Rifan said before Marine and World Government officially announced to the world that he is Shichibukai."

"Gion needs to stay on board the Black Pearl as a hostage to act with him."

Having said that, Sengoku gave Tsuru a worried look.

Sure enough, after hearing what Sengoku said, the veins on Tsuru's forehead burst out.

"Tsuru, don't worry."

"Rifan and Gion made a promise not to do anything outrageous to her."

"In addition, I also arranged for you and Hina to lead the infected people from Naval Headquarters to the capital of water 7 to seek Rifan's treatment."

"In that city, you can see Gion."

Sengoku said with some guilt.

Even as the marshal of Marine, he would be afraid that Tsuru, the big sister of the same period, would get angry.

"Is it a promise? If it's a promise, that Rifan should abide by it."

"Sengoku, since I want to take the infected to the capital of water 7, then I'll go now."

"I will leave it to you to deal with the closing of the Shichibukai meeting."

Although there is an agreement to guarantee, there is still some anxiety

in Tsuru's heart and she can't help but worry about Gion.

After all, when Sengoku broke the agreement with Rifan twice before, Rifan clearly said that he would take revenge on Marine.

Even the incident with Hina proves that Rifan has the integrity to keep his word.

But she is still worried that Rifan will seek revenge on the Marines through Gion.

After saying a few words to Sengoku, she got up and opened the door of the conference room to go back to Naval Headquarters.

Seeing this, Sengoku could only follow Tsuru.

"Tsuru, is Sengoku in there?"

At this time, just as the door of the conference room was about to close again, an extremely anxious voice reached Sengoku's ears.

"Spandine, Sengoku is inside, go talk to him yourself."

With the voice of Tsuru, the door of the conference room was pushed open again.

The next moment, Spandine's extremely anxious face appeared in front of Sengoku.

"Sengoku!"

Spandine came to Sengoku's desk and clapped his hands on the table.

"Spandine, what's the matter?"

"Sengoku, you know what I want, where is my son Spandam, is he okay!?"

"Unfortunately, our people did not find Spandam at the Enies Lobby."

"Damn it! Spandam is the highest officer of the Enies Lobby, did you Marine look for him!?"

"Spandine, we did go to support Enies Lobby, but you also know the distance between Naval Headquarters and Enies Lobby, and the opponent

is Shiki, so it's not surprising that anything happened to Enies Lobby."

"Sengoku, do you mean it's not surprising that my son died there?!"

Facing Spandine's angry eyes, this time Sengoku didn't answer and quietly looking at Spandine.

In Gion's report, she has revealed that the Shiki just captured the powerful Enies Lobby soldiers to go to his base.

And the power of Spandam, Sengoku also understands.

Even if he is the highest officer of Enies Lobby, Shiki will not arrest him for experimentation.

It is very possible that Spandam has died under the large-scale attack of Shiki.

Sengoku never imagined that Rifan had already handed Spandam over to Franky.

"Damn it, I don't care what method you Marine use!"

"You must find my son!"

"Those cp9, and those cp9 agents, with their protection, how could something happen to my son!"

Spandine banged on the table angrily.

Obviously did not believe that his son would die in this Enies Lobby incident.

"Those cp9 agents of your son have basically died."

"It was Rob Lucci who was rescued by Rifan."

Sengoku said calmly.

At the same time, a gleam flashed in his eyes.

Regarding Kalifa calling Rifan the captain, he himself needs to report it to Five Elders.

But enough is enough for Marine right now.

If possible, he doesn't want to meddle in the affairs between Kalifa and

Rifan.

Now that Spandine has come to him.

Of course he didn't mind leaving the matter to Spandine.

"Rifan? That guy also appeared in this incident?"

"Why would he save Rob Lucci?"

"If he saved Rob Lucci, he must be able to save Spandam!"

"Sengoku, you Marine should have made some sort of deal with Rifan, right?!"

Spandine looked at Sengoku expectantly and asked.

"Unfortunately, we do not have an agreement with Rifan in this regard."

"But I guess Rifan will save Rob Lucci."

"It's related to the female agent Kalifa in cp9."

"Rifan seems to have Kalifa as a partner somehow."

"Maybe, Rifan will rescue Rob Lucci because of Kalifa's request."

"That man, Rifan, seems to have a soft spot for inviting beautiful girls on board as his crew."

Sengoku put his chin on the back of his hands and spoke to Spandine.

"What?! That woman Kalifa is going to turn her back on the World Government and become a crew member of a pirate? !"

"Damn, such a thing is absolutely not allowed!"

"And my son, since that woman can ask Rifan to rescue Rob Lucci."

"Why can't she also ask Rifan to rescue my son?!"

Spandine growled angrily.

"I have nothing to tell you about this matter."

"Spandine, my business here is over."

"If you want to know more about Rifan, you can go to Five Elders directly."

"Since that Kalifa is your son's former subordinate."

"Then it should be okay for her to be handled by you."

Sengoku got up and passed by Spandine's side, and patted his shoulder meaningfully.

Then, he left the office and walked into the distance.

Spandine clenched his fists angrily, after thinking for a while.

He immediately rushed over to where the Five Elders were.

On the other side, the Black Pearl.

Consulting Room.

"Are you okay, Lucci?"

Kalifa pushed open the door of the consulting room and walked in.

"I'm still a little frail, but he's a pretty good doctor."

Rob Lucci glanced at Chopper, then turned back to Kalifa.

"Kalifa, you became Rifan's crew because of me, right?"

During his treatment, Rob Lucci thought a lot.

With the impact of this incident, he also have plans for the future.

Of course, there are also reasons why Kalifa called Rifan the captain.

"Not entirely."

After Kalifa found a chair and sat down, she hugged her knees and continued

"That man saved me, and I had no other choice at the time."

"Saving you and killing Shiki is what I asked him to do after joining this pirate group."

"If I hadn't asked that man as his companion, he probably wouldn't have returned with you and Blueno's corpses."

Hearing this, Rob Lucci was silent for a while.

"Let's not talk about this, let's talk about you, Lucci."

"After this, do you have any plans?"

Kalifa took a deep breath, looking seriously at the last CP9 colleague in

front of her.

"I don't know! Since that Spandam guy is dead."

"And we are still alive, his father Spandine will never let us go."

"We might become a wanted person by the World Government."

Rob Lucci shook his head and said.

"In that case, why don't you join the Black Pearl Pirates too."

"I can go and apply to Rifan for you."

Kalifa took over the conversation and extended an invitation to Lucci.

However, Rob Lucci directly refused without thinking.

"Kalifa, I have no intention of becoming a pirate right now."

"I just thought about it."

"If possible, I intend to take Blueno and their corpses back to the place where we used to grow together."

"After I get there, I will think carefully about what to do next."

"Kalifa, are you...are you really ready to become a pirate?"

Rob Lucci looked deeply at Kalifa.

If possible, he wanted to take Kalifa with him.

But he also knew that it was impossible for Rifan to let Kalifa leave like this.

With his strength, there is no possibility of taking Kalifa away safely.

Just the ship doctor Chopper in the consulting room, his strength is a mountain in front of Rob Lucci.

"You don't have to worry about me, Lucci."

"That Rifan treats his partners pretty well."

Kalifa paused, and continued:

"As for your plan to leave, I will ask Rifan to let you take Blueno and the others away safely."

Just do what you think, after Kalifa finished speaking.

She got up and left the consultation room, intending to find Rifan.

Rob Lucci opened his mouth, but before he could speak, Chopper came over with a new medicine.

"Come on, I'll change the latest medicine for you."

...

"Where is Captain Rifan, you ask?"

On the deck, Robin, who was guarding Gion, looked at Kalifa, who looked slightly sad.

"Well, I didn't find him in the captain's cabin or the bathroom."

"I thought, as his partner, you should know his position."

Kalifa nodded and said.

"Isn't it in the captain's cabin and bathroom?"

"In that case, maybe you can go to my library and find him there."

"He should be 'together' with Nojiko~"

Robin raised the corner of her mouth and said with a smile on her face.

Especially the emphasis on the word "together".

...

Notes

[For your ston3s, +1 extra chapter.] ... Advanced Chapters on my (P)

(a)(t)(r)(e)(o)(n).com/LazySeeker

Chapter 176: The New Door Fruit

Ability User!

"Library? Does he like to read?" Kalifa muttered, and upon receiving the answer, she nodded gratefully, saying, "I see, thank you." Afterward, she planned to leave.

"Wait, Kalifa."

Robin reached out and took Kalifa's arm.

"What's wrong, Robin?"

Kalifa looked at Robin suspiciously.

"It's nothing, I just want to give you the key to the library."

"Rifan may not be free to open the door for you later."

"You can open the door directly with the key~"

"By the way, if you can come back."

"Bring me a book."

Robin raised the corner of her mouth, when she said if you can come back.

There was a strange light in her eyes.

This also made Kalifa a little confused.

Having said that, she nodded.

"I see."

After speaking, Kalifa turned and walked towards the library in the cabin.

Robin looked at Kalifa's back and smiled even more.

Although Gion cannot see the possible scenes of Rifan and Nojiko.

But for a former cp9 agent to see such a scene, Robin is also happy to see it.

"Has anyone ever told you that your smile is a little scary?"

At this time, Gion suddenly said to Robin.

"Really, that should be a rumour~"

Robin turned her head and showed a very gentle smile to Gion.

"It's that kind of smile...it always feels like you're trying to show Kalifa something horrible."

Gion shook her head and said with a soft sigh.

"A terrible scene huh, to some extent, maybe."

Robin raised the corner of her mouth and smiled lightly.

...

"This is it, the library."

Kalifa came to one of the corner rooms of the cabin.

After seeing the large characters of the library marked on the room.

She took the key that Robin had handed her earlier from her pocket.

However, after thinking about Robin's expression earlier, Kalifa's face became a little more cautious.

She frowned, raised her hand after a little thought and knocked on the door.

bang, bang, bang!

"Captain Rifan, are you there?"

"It's me, Kalifa."

Kalifa said while knocking on the door.

Inside the door, there was silence, and no sound came out.

"Is it really inconvenient for him to open the door?"

Kalifa muttered, then raised the key in her hand again.

With the twist of the key, the closed door was suddenly opened.

A series of slight swallowing sounds came from inside.

"Captain Rifan?"

Kalifa looked at Rifan who was facing away from her inside the door, and made a suspicious voice.

"Come in, Kalifa, and please close the door."

Rifan spoke without looking back.

Kalifa nodded, entered the room and closed the door according to Rifan's order.

"Are you eating, Captain Rifan?"

Kalifa walked forward suspiciously, but soon, her eyes widened.

"G-Gion?!"

"Why are you here, aren't you on deck?"

"You... what are you doing?!"

After Kalifa walked around the pile of books as a cover.

She finally understood what was going on with the previous swallowing sound.

Where is the sound of Rifan eating.

The one who ate was clearly the 'Gion' kneeling in front of Rifan!

"Don't get excited, Kalifa."

"What you see in front of you is not the real Gion."

"It's the Gion transformed by Nojiko using Clone-Clone Fruit"

Rifan waved to Kalifa and said with a smile on his face.

"Nojiko?!"

Kalifa's eyes widened.

At this time, she also suddenly thought of what Robin meant by

"together" when Rifan and Nojiko were "together".

This is more than being together, it is simply two in one!

Kalifa twitched the corners of her mouth, she pursed her lips and looked at the state of Gion in front of her.

At this moment, she suddenly felt that Robin deliberately let her see Rifan and Nojiko 'together' at this time.

Thinking of this, Kalifa couldn't help but want to find Robin's and slap her ass and complain.

But thinking of the purpose of her trip, Kalifa could only stop.

Pretending to be indifferent, she pushed her glasses and said:

"Captain Rifan, isn't your behaviour suspected of harassment?"

"Really? But, it was you who opened the door, Kalifa."

"I'm not talking about harassing me, but harassing that woman Gion."

"Hehe, anyway, that woman is the enemy, I don't care."

"Enemy, that is to say, you won't let Nojiko use her devil fruit ability to accompany you when they are your companions?"

"Of course... no."

Rifan elongated his tone, and while enjoying the service from Nojiko, he smiled at Kalifa:

"Kalifa, that woman Robin gave you the key, right?"

"I hope you don't talk about what happen here."

"Nojiko doesn't want Nami to know about her relationship with me."

"Of course, other than Robin and Bonney, no one else knows."

"Now, I will add you."

"Tell me, you should come to me for something."

"If not, you shouldn't be able to see such a scene."

Hearing this, Kalifa pushed the glasses again.

She is indeed not a woman who can't stand such a scene.

But talking about the seriousness of Rob Lucci's departure in such an environment, Kalifa always felt a little awkward.

A few seconds later, Kalifa took a few long breaths to finally calm down her mood.

Then she stared at Rifan's face and said solemnly:

"Rifan, Lucci intends to leave with Blueno and others corpses."

"I hope you will allow him to go and give him a boat."

While talking, Kalifa tried not to look at Nojiko, so as not to disrupt the mood of her conversation with Rifan.

"It's simple. You and I have talked about this before."

"If your companions want to leave, I will not stop them."

Rifan nodded slightly and said.

"Thank you, since that's the case, then I will leave first."

As Kalifa said, she was about to leave.

But just after taking a step, she stopped as if she had thought of something then looked at Nojiko deeply.

"Captain Rifan, you said just now that you would not allow Nojiko to become someone else from the crew, right?"

"I did say, is there anything wrong with it?"

"Then will you let Nojiko become me and do such a thing with you?"

"Well...do you mind?"

Rifan raised his eyebrows and asked Kalifa with interest.

"I mind, very much!"

Kalifa took a deep breath and mustered up the courage to speak out what was in her heart.

Although she just joined the Black Pearl Pirates now, she still has to ask Rifan.

But just thinking of Nojiko doing some bad things with Rifan in her own face.

She felt extremely awkward.

Even when Rifan accepted her as a partner at the beginning and agreed to her various requests.

Kalifa vaguely felt that Rifan came for her face and body.

After all, he said in front of Shiki that he liked her.

At that time, she was already prepared to deal with Rifan's harassment.

However, she was not prepared to deal with the harassment of being transformed into herself by Nojiko to have some adult play with Rifan.

"In this case, there is no need to worry."

"I won't let Nojiko become like you before you allow me~"

Seeing Kalifa's serious expression, Rifan secretly sighed in his heart.

'A pity.' Rifan thought.

After all, a perfect secretary-like woman like Kalifa has a great appeal for Rifan.

Long before, Rifan already had the idea of letting Nojiko use her ability

on Kalifa.

But now, since he have stated in words, for the sake of friendship and self-respect, Rifan can't turn his back on Kalifa and ask Nojiko to transform into Kalifa.

Even, in order to avoid Kalifa suspicion.

He is also prepared not to let Nojiko become like Kalifa in his daily life.

"I don't think I'll ever allow it."

Kalifa pushed her glasses and said with a serious face.

"Who knows what will happen in the future~"

Rifan shrugged and smiled.

Kalifa's loyalty to him now is no more than a "confidant friend".

Will Kalifa change her mind when the relationship between the two comes to 'intimate'?

Will she change her mind when she has "life and death" with Rifan?

Rifan felt that even Kalifa would not sacrifice herself for the loyalty that goes with life and death.

But as long as Rifan proposes, it should still be possible for her to let Nojiko to use her ability to copy her data.

"Wait, Kalifa, there is one more thing."

Seeing that Kalifa was about to leave, Rifan hurriedly stopped her.

"Captain Rifan, is there anything else?"

Kalifa turned her head and looked at Rifan with a slight frown.

"Don't worry, I'm not telling you to not let Rob Lucci go."

"Or to make Nojiko look like you."

"It's that I want to ask you."

"Are you interested in inheriting the power of your dead colleague?"

As Rifan said, he took out the door-door fruit and dog-dog fruit from his personal inventory and put them on the table beside him.

"This is... Devil Fruit?!"

"Wait! You said inherited the power of my colleagues, is this what Blueno and Jabra originally had?!"

Kalifa opened her beautiful eyes and asked in amazement.

"That's right! I haven't told you yet, I have the power to obtain the Devil Fruit of dead people."

"Blueno and Jabra both turned into zombies."

"But the Devil Fruit seems to be kept by the two."

"I thought, rather than let the Devil Fruit of the two of them blow away in the wind."

"Why don't I take it."

"Perhaps, you will need it."

Rifan said to Kalifa with a smile on his face.

If one ignores Nojiko who keeps blubbing her head in front of Rifan,

Rifan's face at this moment can be called very gentle.

"Except for these two Devil Fruits."

"I also have the Bubble Fruit and Ox-OX Fruit · Giraffe that I brought out from Enies Lobby."

"Although I think Bubble Fruit may have some fate with you."

"But compared to it, I hope you can eat a strong devil fruit."

"And as a secretary, if you have power to shuttle through space, in normal times, it can also help me more."

"And, to some extent, this can be regarded as a kind of inheritance."

"Of course, if you want to choose the dog-dog fruit, it's also possible."

Rifan said with a serious expression.

Although the dog-dog fruit, model; wolf are not as convenient as the door fruit.

But Rifan, who knows the power of the awakened Rob Lucci Devil Fruit

in the original book, is not without expectations for this normal Zoan Devil Fruit.

If Kalifa really chooses Dog Fruit, he just needs to find another chance to let other people eat the door fruit.

"I didn't think you still have such power Captain Rifan."

"I somewhat understand why so many members of the Black Pearl Pirates have the power of the rare Devil Fruit."

While talking, Kalifa looked seriously at the 'Dog Fruit' and 'Door Fruit' placed in front of her.

Thinking that the original owners of these two Devil Fruits were standing in front of her not long ago, Kalifa's expression became extremely complicated.

Rifan wasn't in a hurry either, and just planned to secretly wait for Kalifa to make a decision.

After a while, even 'Gion' gave up the current posture because of the discomfort in her mouth.

When she was about to get up and sit down with her back to Rifan.

Kalifa finally made her decision.

"Although I want to have two Devil Fruits, it's unrealistic."

"Captain Rifan, I'll choose Blueno's Door Fruit."

"As you said, as your secretary, I may be more suitable to use the power of the door fruit."

Kalifa picked up the door fruit, and said to Rifan.

...

Chapter 177: Rising Loyalty And

Dangerous Thoughts!

For Kalifa, she didn't just choose the Door fruit because it suits her better.

Because Blueno has been lurking in the capital of water 7 with her for

several years, she is more familiar with Blueno than Jabra.

This is also one of the reasons why she chose the door fruit.

"Then please eat it."

After Rifan put the rest of the devil fruits in his inventory, he stretched out his hand to Kalifa and said.

Seeing this, Kalifa didn't hesitate, and bit down on the fruit.

Although Devil Fruit is unpalatable, considering that the door fruit originally belonged to Blueno.

Kalifa ate the whole fruit in one go in front of Rifan and Nojiko.

[Rifan, your crew's "secretary" Kalifa ate the fruit of the door, her personal attribute has been refreshed, please check it yourself. ]

Rifan ignored the prompt in his mind, after seeing Kalifa's extremely pale cheeks after eating the whole unpalatable fruit.

He hurriedly got up and walked to the clothes rack beside him, took out a special candy from his clothes and threw it into Kalifa's mouth.

In Kanpo Kenpo medication, since there is a formula that can make extremely unpalatable medicinal powder.

Naturally, Rifan can also formulate corresponding extremely sweet candies based on the medical knowledge and food knowledge he has acquired at this stage.

Originally, these were prepared by Rifan for Chopper.

Later, Rifan will also prepare some of these candies for those who are about to eat Devil Fruit.

"Thanks, Captain Rifan, I'm much better."

"Speaking of which, your hands better not touch your dirty thing."

Kalifa swallowed the candy in her mouth, and looked down at Rifan with her narrowed eyes.

"Don't worry, it's Nojiko who's touching it, and my hands are still clean~"

"Compared to this, you should try your ability."

Rifan shrugged and said.

Kalifa nodded, after closing her eyes to experience the power of the door fruit.

Reach out and touch the air in front of her.

The next moment, a surprising scene happened.

Under Kalifa's touch, the originally invisible air was pushed open like a glass door.

"Sure enough, this is Blueno's ability."

Kalifa pursed her lips, after confirming that Blueno's ability was mastered by her. Inexplicably, she felt a little more comfort in her heart, and also felt a little more grateful to Rifan.

Although Blueno is dead, at least the ability to symbolize his existence has been preserved by her.

"Captain Rifan, can I ask you something?"

Kalifa raised her head and said to Rifan solemnly.

"What's the matter, suddenly so serious?"

Rifan is watching Kalifa's loyalty skyrocket from eating the door fruit.

Hearing Kalifa's words suddenly, he couldn't help but feel a little puzzled.

"Captain Rifan, how do you plan to deal with Dog Fruit?"

"Well, maybe in the future when a partner is interested in eating the 'Dog Dog Fruit', I will give it to him/her."

"Then when you decide to distribute the 'Dog Fruit', can I make suggestions?"

"Kalifa, do you... want to choose the owner for the 'Dog Fruit'?"

"That's right! If possible, I hope to select a person who Jabra is also willing to hand over his ability to inherit this Devil Fruit."

Kalifa nodded emphatically.

If possible, she would of course prefer that she can eat the devil fruit now.

It's a pity that she cant eat another devil fruit.

"Okay." Rifan stared into Kalifa's eyes for a few seconds.

Smiling and patted her shoulder.

Then he raised his hand again and a devil fruit appear, and handed it to Kalifa.

"Since you care so much about this Devil Fruit."

"Then keep it in your hands."

"When I need it, I'm asking for it from you."

Although in this way, there is no way to hang the dog fruit on the reincarnator trading interface.

But seeing Kalifa's rising loyalty again, Rifan felt it was all worth it.

"Thank you, Captain Rifan, for your trust. I will take good care of this Devil Fruit."

"Please rest assured, I will not tell anyone other than the Black Pearl Pirates about your ability to take away Devil Fruit."

"Even if it's Lucci, I won't tell him."

"Captain Rifan, you and Nojiko seem to have a lot of things to 'talk' with."

"I won't bother you two."

With a faint smile on Kalifa's face, she turned around and picked up a book that Robin ordered.

Then she opened an air door and left the library.

[Rifan, the loyalty attribute of your companion Kalifa has been refreshed, please check it yourself. ]

[Pirates: Black Pearl Pirates (Level 3)]

[Name: Kalifa]

[Age: 25 years old]

[Crew number: 10]

[Position: Secretary (Expert)]

[Physical: 8006]

[Physical level: C level]

[Devil Fruit: door-door fruit]

[Special Ability: None]

[Props: Dog-Dog Fruit, Model; Wolf Form]

[Loyalty: 79 (close friend)]

[Bounty: None]

...

'It's a pity that it stopped at 79. 1 point away and that it's close to intimacy.'

Rifan secretly thought it was a pity.

If Kalifa's loyalty reaches the 80 loyalty points required for intimacy.

In the atmosphere just now, Rifan felt that if he asked Kalifa to allow Nojiko to transform into her appearance, Kalifa may agree to a considerable extent.

"Captain Rifan, shall we continue?"

Nojiko held Gion's body high, her hands passed around Rifan's waist and landed in front of Rifan.

Rifan felt the warmth of Nojiko's body and hands, as well as her breath in his ear, and nodded immediately.

"Of course~"

"It's still a long voyage."

"We can slowly 'read books' in this library~"

The corner of Rifan's mouth raised, deliberately emphasizing the tone of the word "reading".

"Yes~"

Nojiko nodded with a light smile.

After pulling Rifan to the original seat and sitting down, she also sat down facing Rifan.

...

The capital of water 7.

After a period of time, the Black Pearl is less than one kilometer away from the coast of the capital of water 7.

A group of members of the Black Pearl Pirates have already arrived on the deck, waiting to land in the capital of water 7.

The most excited one is Franky.

Among the crowd, Robin looked around trying to find Rifan and Nojiko, noticing that they are not here, she shook her head helplessly.

After telling others to look at Gion, she walked to her library and knocked on the door.

"You two, we are about to dock at the Capital of Water 7."

"You're almost done, aren't you?"

While talking, Robin used to build an eye and ear inside the door using the Flower-Flower Fruit ability.

In an instant, the sound that was originally separated by the door and the scene materialized into Robin's eyes.

In the room, 'Gion' squatted on Robin's desk with her back facing the door.

And Rifan was sitting on the chair, his face buried on 'Gion' lower body.

'It will be very interesting if Gion sees this female animal-like posture~'

The corner of Robin's mouth raised, and the idea of letting the real Gion come to have a look involuntarily rose in her heart.

"Are you peeping, Robin?"

At this time, a mature lady's voice sounded behind Robin.

"It's Kalifa, are you also here to inform Captain Rifan?"

Robin turned around and looked with interest at Kalifa, who had recovered a little because of getting the door fruit.

Also, just hours earlier, she had said goodbye to Rob Lucci.

"It's my job as a 'secretary' after all."

"In addition, in order to be able to accurately and timely inform Captain Rifan of important matters in the future."

"I may need to visit your library more often in the future."

"After all, Captain Rifan seems to enjoy dealing with some of his own issues with women here."

Kalifa pushed her glasses and said.

"Yes, it is indeed the secretary's job to inform the captain of the departure and arrival of the ship."

"Since you need to visit frequently, do you want me to give you a key?"

Robin raised the corner of her mouth and asked meaningfully.

"No need, I'm now an ability user of Door Fruit."

"Even if I don't use a key, I can easily open the door."

As she spoke, Kalifa raised her hand and pressed on the door of the library.

The next moment, an air door that could allow one person to pass was opened in front of the door.

"It's really a convenient ability."

"Speaking of which, since you're a secretary, it should also include helping Captain Rifan clean up the traces of the battle with Nojiko."

"Can you do something like this?"

Robin asked with a chuckle.

Kalifa: "..."

"Ahh~ Captain Rifan, it's time."

Nojiko said as she caressed Rifan head with Gion's face on her face, and said while moaning.

"Yes, it seems that we can only wait for the next time."

"But before that, I still have something to give you, Ms. Gion."

Rifan smiled and entered his raging brother in the wet hole, then accelerated his hip speed.

Not long after, Nojiko's body tensed and fell directly from the desk with her back arching.

Fortunately, although Rifan is excited at the moment, he still able to hold her body.

He looked at Nojiko who was slowly exiting the Clone state and returning to her own appearance.

With a smile on his face, he led her into the small cubicle next door and began to clean up the marks on her body.

A few minutes later, Kalifa and Robin have entered the library through the air door.

Robin even guided Kalifa to clean up the battle traces with great interest.

"You two are really not holding back. Look at the mess you made~"

"And Nojiko, your skin seems to have improved a lot."

"And Captain Rifan, your actions earlier were really crazy."

"Speaking of which, Captain Rifan."

"I kind of want Gion to see the posture of her squatting in front of the desk just now."

"Can you fulfil my little wish?"

Robin rested her chin on one hand and said with a smile on her face.

"Robin, you just want to see Gion go mad at me right?"

Rifan glanced at Robin speechlessly.

"How could it be, it's just that I think that after Gion sees it, her

expression will be wonderful~"

"Perhaps, she will also feel empathy for being used because of her appearance."

"Then want to experience the feeling of what Nojiko feel for herself."

"After all, that woman seems to be a very open woman~"

Robin said while following Rifan to the deck.

"Really, I don't think she can open up to that extent."

"However, when you said about her wonderful expression... I really want to see her expression."

While Rifan was talking, a flash of light suddenly flashed in his mind.

'If Hina came to see Nojiko having s\*x with me with Gion's face and body, her expression must be quite interesting~'

'And if she see the Marine Admiral alternates are willing to be so crazy with me, Hina probably wouldn't mind going to the last step with me...'

Thinking of this, the smile on Rifan's face became even bigger.

Seeing this scene, Nojiko and Robin couldn't help but look at each other.

As the two most familiar with Rifan on the Black Pearl.

At this moment, they all knew that Rifan was thinking of some bad ideas that might be quite embarrassing.

It's not just Nojiko and Robin.

The keen Kalifa also felt that Rifan's thoughts might be a little dangerous at this moment.

Chapter 178: Building A New Ship

The Size Of A Warship! (1/2)

The capital of water 7, the coast!

"What a super—ship!"

"Captain, how on earth did you manage to pack such a large ship into such a small bottle?"

Franky stood behind Rifan, looking very curiously at the Black Pearl that Rifan put into the bottle.

Gion on the other side of Rifan heard this question and looked over with the same curiosity.

As for Marine, they were troubled by Rifan's Black Pearl a long time ago. Of course, not only the Black Pearl can shrink, but more importantly, the Black Pearl seems to have the ability to move quickly.

It is no exaggeration to say that Gion chose to be a hostage.

There was also the notion of investigating the Black Pearl.

It's just that until now, she hasn't been able to see what is so special about the Black Pearl.

"Franky, do you also want to make a ship that can grow and shrink like this?"

Rifan looked at Franky with a smile on his face.

"Of course, if I can build such a dream ship, I will be super— happy!"

Franky nodded without hesitation.

"In this case, I will give you a task."

"Franky, I want you to build me a big ship."

"There must be various facilities inside, not only places for exercise, but also places for entertainment."

"It would be best if each crew member could have a separate rest room."

"As for the specific size of the ship, you can refer to the size of the Marine warship."

"In terms of performance, I hope this ship is the size of a warship, but even with just a few of us, handling it should be easy."

"Material-wise, you can use the best materials possible."

"As for the fee, you can ask for it from Mikita."

"After you build the ship, I will help you make this dream ship that can

sail around the world also have the ability to become bigger and smaller."

Rifan said with a smile on his face.

Although the pirate group only needs to invite 30 crew members to upgrade to the next level.

In theory, at this stage, it is enough to build a new ship that can accommodate 30 crew members.

But considering that Franky's dream is to build a dream ship that can sail around the world.

It can be said that if Franky's dream is to come true.

The ship that will be built at this moment is the ship that the Black Pearl Pirates will use in the future.

Therefore, Rifan hopes to build a ship of sufficient size in one step.

In this way, even if 50, 100, or even more crew members are invited in the future, there will be no problem that there not enough space on the ship.

Even, if the new pirate ship can have the size of a warship.

Even if he invite a giant to board the ship in the future, there is no problem.

"Building...the ship of my dreams?!"

Sure enough, after hearing the words 'Dream Ship', Franky's eyes became more radiant.

"Captain Rifan, I do know that there is a place where you can buy the materials of the treasure tree."

"I can also build huge ships that a handful of people can steer."

"However, if the ship is too large, all precious trees must be used as materials, which will require a lot of money."

"Our pirate group, do we have enough funds?"

"Also, how do you make the ship I built have the same capabilities as the

Black Pearl?"

Franky blinked and asked curiously.

"If you can make a new ship bigger or smaller, you will know when you build the new ship."

"As for the funds for purchasing materials, isn't Shiki's body still in our hands?"

"As long as Shiki is handed over to Marine, Marine should be able to give us a reward for Shiki."

Rifan said, looking at Gion with a smile on his face.

At the same time, Nami and Carina also looked at Gion with bright eyes.

"Unfortunately, Rifan, even though you're about to become a Shichibukai, as a pirate, you can't collect bounties from other pirates like bounty hunters."

Gion shook her head and said with a light smile.

"What, can't you make accommodations?"

Nami pouted and complained.

"Rules are rules, and there is nothing I can do about it."

Gion shook her head again.

"Unfortunately, I wanted to save some Berry."

"Forget it, just use our savings."

"Mikita, I leave the new ship making to you and Franky."

"Franky, use your fastest speed and technology to build our 'dream ship'."

Rifan laughed.

"Don't worry, Captain, I will definitely build our 'Dream Ship'

Suuppeeerrr! "

Franky put on his signature pose and said excitedly.

Originally, he thought that after he joined the Black Pearl Pirates.

There may be no way to build the ship of his dreams.

After all, Rifan and others already owned the Black Pearl.

The reality is that not only will he have the opportunity to build a new ship, but he will also have enough money to create a ship that exceeds his expectations in perfection!

Rifan will even use his ability to give new ships special abilities!

How could this not make Franky happy and happy?

After saying goodbye to Rifan, he quickly ran to his home.

After meeting with his younger brothers to ensure safety, he will immediately start the design of the new ship.

"Okay, let's all disband."

"It's rare to come to this city, everyone can take a good look around."

"But don't forget the precautions you should have."

Rifan looked back at Franky and said to everyone with a smile on his face.

After a while, there were only Ada, Gion and Kalifa left beside Rifan.

"Rifan, I'm about to say goodbye."

Ada took a step forward, raised her hand and stroked Rifan's cheek lightly.

"I understand, please be careful, if you need anything, just contact me."

Rifan nodded and said.

The separation in the capitals of water 7 is something that has been agreed a long time ago, so Ada's words at this moment did not surprise Rifan.

"I will."

Ada nodded slightly, and tiptoed to leave an affectionate kiss on Rifan's lips.

Then she turned and walked in the direction of the sea train.

"Rifan, isn't that woman a member of your Black Pearl Pirates?"

Gion looked at Ada's back and asked curiously.

"I never said she was a member of the Black Pearl Pirates."

"Compared to this, Kalifa, is there any place you want to go?"

Rifan looked at Kalifa and said in a gentle tone.

He knew this place was not a friendly town for Kalifa.

If the boatmen of the shipbuilding company Carrera meet Kalifa at this moment, the two parties are likely to conflict.

In order not to cause unnecessary trouble, Rifan felt that he had to stay with Kalifa for a while.

"I...wanted to check out Blueno's bar."

After Kalifa hesitated a little, she said.

"Then I'll go with you."

"Gion, you also act with me."

Rifan nodded and said.

Gion: "I don't have choice do I?"

Kalifa: "Thank you, Captain Rifan, please follow me."

After Kalifa finished speaking, she planned to take a step forward.

At this moment, a den-den mushi's ringtone suddenly rang on Rifan.

Rifan took out the den-den mushi, which was the den-den mushi that

Gion had left with him before.

"At this time, the Marine side is calling, maybe something will happen to me becoming Shichibukai."

Rifan glanced at Gion with a smile on his face, and then connected the phone in front of Gion and Kalifa.

"This is Rifan."

Rifan said.

"Rifan! I'm Spandine, a World Government official."

"I ask you, is my son Spandam still alive?"

On the opposite side of the den-den mushi, a voice that was irritated and revealing anger came over.

"Spandine?" Rifan raised his eyebrows, "Who is your son, I don't care if he is alive or not!"

"Also, where did you get this den-den mushi's number?"

"Did that guy Sengoku give it to you?"

Of course he know Spandine was talking about Spandam, but Rifan doesn't plan to say anything.

At least not before he didn't want to be a Shichibukai.

"Bastard! Spandam is the supreme commander of the Enies Lobby!"

"I know you saved that woman Kalifa, since you saved that woman, you must have seen my son!"

Spandine growled angrily.

"I see. I did meet a man who looked like an officer at the Enies Lobby."

"But I have no obligation to save that guy, and he has already been killed."

"Also, if there's nothing else, I'll hang up."

"Don't call me in the future."

For Spandine, Rifan definitely hate this guy.

This guy had something to do with Robin's mother's death, after all.

That is to say, if Spandine appeared in front of Rifan in person, he will definitely beat this guy and leave him to Robin to finish off.

"Wait, I won't allow you to hang up, you..."

Before Spandine finished speaking, Rifan hung up the call directly.

"Gion, do you think that guy Sengoku has a brain problem?"

"He actually give the number to such a retard."

"Isn't this embarrassing for me?"

Rifan threw away the den-den mushi in his hand, turned to Gion and

said.

"Rifan, you should listen to that person."

"Marshal Sengoku will not just hand over the number to him casually."

"He should have gotten your number through the World Government."

"If I'm guessing right, the business he's calling involves this Ms. Kalifa next to you."

Gion said with a light smile.

As her voice fell, the den-den mushi rang again.

Rifan glanced at Kalifa, and after thinking for a while, he chose to connect the call.

"Damn Rifan, how dare you hang up on me!"

Spandine growled angrily.

But Rifan obviously didn't listen to his barking thoughts.

"Talk about what your superior want from me, Spandine. The matter of your son's death is already a certainty."

"No matter how much you growl, he won't be revive."

"If you want to blame someone, go to hell and blame Shiki."

"If you keep talking nonsense again, there won't be second time."

Rifan said coldly.

Rifan's words caused Spandine, who was opposite the den-den mushi, to fall into silence.

Extreme anger and sadness rolled in his heart.

However, after seeing the impatient Five Elders on the opposite side

Finally, he suppressed the anger and sadness of his son's death and said to the den-den mushi microphone:

"Rifan, hand over Kalifa! The World Government does not allow the agents it trains to become pirates!"

"What if I say no, Mr. Spandine?"

"If you want to be a Shichibukai, you have to hand her over!"

"Unfortunately, my answer is still no!"

"Rifan, you have to think clearly, this is also the words of the Five Elders!"

"Then you tell the Five Elders, I'm just interested of Shichibukai position, doesn't mean I want it that bad. So my answer is no!"

Rifan's answer made Spandine a little dazed.

The Five Elders facing him were also a little surprised.

In their thinking, Rifan should have paid much attention to Shichibukai position.

Otherwise, there is no need to agree to Sengoku's harsh conditions in order to become a Shichibukai.

As for Kalifa, it took less than a day to meet Rifan.

Rifan has no reason to give up his Shichibukai position for such a woman.

What they don't know is that Rifan is certain that the Marines and World Government wouldn't give up on his appointment as a Shichibukai just because of Kalifa.

You know, he has a Marine Admiral alternate in his hand.

And Kalifa is just a cp9 agent.

Even if she knows some of the dark side of the World Government, as far as cp9's authority is concerned, what she can touch must be limited.

It can be said that Kalifa does not have much intelligence value.

Therefore, it is extremely worthless for Marine and World Government to take on a Marine Admiral candidate like Gion because of such a former cp9 agent.

Even the World Government doesn't care about a Marine Admiral candidate like Gion.

They also have to consider the impact of Rifan not becoming Shichibukai.

With the Summit War around the corner, not even the World Government wants Rifan to be not only unhelpful, but potentially a troublemaker.

"Let me talk to Rifan."

Just when Spandine didn't know how to continue the call with Rifan.

The golden-haired elder, whose name is Shepherd Ju Peter, approached Spandine and picked up the den-den mushi in his hand.

...

Chapter 178: Kalifa Is My Woman!

(2/2)

"It's the first time I've had a direct conversation with you like this, Rifan."

"Recently, you are the man of the hour in the sea."

The steady voice of the blond elders replaced the restless voice that belonged to Spandine.

"This voice, and the conversation just now."

"You're not really one of the Five Elders, are you?"

Rifan raised his eyebrows and ask in surprise.

He didn't expect that he would have the opportunity to have a direct conversation with one of the Five Elders.

At this time, he suddenly felt a little lucky~

Fortunately, Spandam is dead, and cp9 can be regarded as disbanded.

In this way, the news that Franky has the Ancient Weapon Pluton blueprint on him may reach the ears of the Five Elders.

As such, the Five Elders would certainly not make him a Shichibukai.

Next to Rifan, Gion and Kalifa looked at each other.

After learning that one of the Five Elders answered the call.

Both of them inevitably felt a little more serious in their hearts.

Equally serious, there are the audience who have been staring at Rifan's live broadcast room.

[Five Elders, isn't that the person who stands at the pinnacle of World Government rights? This is a person with more rights than Sengoku!]

[Damn, Brother Rifan is awesome, he was able to talk to 'Five Elders'!]

...

"I'm one of the Five Elders, St. Shepherd Ju Peter! Tell me why you're so obsessed with keeping that female agent."

"It didn't take long for her to become your partner."

"What drives you to want to keep her so much that you're willing to exchange even the Shichibukai position for her?" asked the blond elder.

"It's very simple. I am very possessive of my possessions."

"Kalifa is already my woman, I have no intention of sending my woman out."

Rifan smiled at Kalifa, and then gave his answer to Kalifa's astonished eyes.

Kalifa is naturally not his woman, but Rifan feels that this is a good enough argument to deal with the Five Elders.

"Women! There is no shortage of women in this sea. You shouldn't be obsessed with a woman like Kalifa, Rifan."

"There are indeed many women in the sea, but there is only one Kalifa. Besides, if I can't even protect my own woman, won't I lose my prestige as a man?"

"So that's how it is, all because of women and your own dignity."

"That's right! If Kalifa is handed over, how can I have dignity in front of my other women in the future?"

Rifan paused, then continued:

"Esteemed Elder, your World Government wouldn't take a woman away

from me, would they?"

"I helped you eliminate Shiki."

"This should hold significant value for you."

"So why not give me Kalifa alongside granting me the Shichibukai position?"

Rifan's words made blonde elder silent for a while.

After thinking for a moment, he nodded and said:

"You're right, a cp9 agent is nothing."

"We promise you that we will give her to you."

"I hope you remember when the Marine and World Government need you."

"I hope you can perform your duties well."

Hearing this, a smile appeared on Rifan's face immediately.

He understood that as soon as these words came out, Kalifa's stay on the Black Pearl was considered to be recognized by these old guys.

"Relax, since I have decided to become a Shichibukai."

"Naturally, I will cherish my Shichibukai position~"

"Fulfilling Shichibukai duties or something is also in my plan."

"But in order to become a Shichibukai, I have to find a current Shichibukai who is unlucky as my stepping stone."

"If you, esteemed elder, have nothing else to add, then I'll end the call first."

Rifan laughed.

"Before you hang up the call, first, I want to know, which Shichibukai are you going to attack?"

"What? Are the Five Elders still planning to interfere with which Shichibukai I target?"

"Rifan, we hope you can target the 'Knight of the Sea' Jinbei or 'Empress'

Hancock."

"These two? It seems that the World Government doesn't trust these two."

After thinking for a while, Rifan probably understood what the Five Elders was thinking.

For the World Government, a good Shichibukai is not just about being powerful.

It should be reflected in obedience and docile.

As for the Empress Hancock, I am afraid that she have the lowest obedience of all Shichibukai.

Even Mihawk, may be more obedient than the Empress Hancock.

As for Jinbei, perhaps at other times, he would be more obedient to the words of the World Government and Marine.

But in the war against the Whitebeard Pirates, he is probably the most difficult one to obey.

The Five Elders wanted to exclude one of these two, and Rifan could understand.

"Elder, must it be these two?"

"Why, have you already set your sights on someone else?"

"It can be said that I originally planned to replace Gecko Moria as Shichibukai, after all, he does not seem to be far away from my current position."

"Is it Gecko Moria...It is also possible. In this case, you can choose one among Moria, Jinbei and Hancock. We look forward to your performance, Rifan."

After the blonde elder finished speaking, he hung up the call directly.

"Esteemed Elder, you just let Rifan go like this?"

Spandine's eyes widened, looking in disbelief at the blond Elder who stuffed the den-den mushi into his hands.

"It's just a cp9 agent. If Rifan can perform his Shichibukai duties properly, that woman can be given to him."

"A man who can be influenced by beauty is much more convenient to control."

"In the future, we can use woman to control this man."

The blond elder turned around and looked at the other four Elders.

The four Elders nodded upon hearing this.

For them, Rifan's obsession with woman is not only not a problem.

On the contrary, it is what those in power like to see.

In this way, they can even send some female spies to Rifan's side for spying in the future.

Even, Rifan can be controlled through women!

"It seems that the rumours are true, Rifan really has a soft spot for beautiful women."

"The Marine woman named Hina, whom he let go at that time, and Gion, whom he keeps as a hostage, it should be due to this characteristic of Rifan."

"He kept Robin with him, presumably because of her beauty."

The long bearded Elder (Marcus Mars) spoke.

"Let's wait for the news from Rifan."

"If he can defeat the other Shichibukai, let him participate in the upcoming war with the Whitebeard Pirates."

"Wait until then, before we re-evaluate that man..."

The bald, curly bearded Elder (Topman Warcury) said in a deep voice.

On the side, Spandine swallowed.

He never thought that things would develop like this.

In a blink of an eye, the Five Elders seem to have recognized the position of Rifan's as a Shichibukai.

Now for Rifan, the only thing left is for the original Shichibukai to give up his position or die under his hand.

He never knew why the Five Elders indulged Rifan so much.

And not just because Rifan's power might give them a huge advantage in the fight against the Whitebeard Pirates.

Also, because Vegapunk already has a plan to use Rifan's blood factor to make a Seraph version of the Pacifist.

"Spandine, there is no need for you to stay here, you can leave now."

Suddenly, the majestic voice of the bald Elder (St. Ethanbaron V.

Nusjuro) holding the sword reached Spandine's ears.

"..."

....

[Rifan, the loyalty attribute of your 'Secretary' Kalifa has increased, please check it yourself. ]

'Huh!? Loyalty has reached 83 points?! Is this okay too?'

After hanging up the call, Rifan looked at Kalifa in surprise.

Although Kalifa's loyalty has only increased by 3 points.

But it has changed the evaluation of loyalty from "close friends" to "intimate".

In this way, the possibility of Kalifa leaving and defecting is even lower.

If it is replaced by Nami, Robin and other destiny crew, Kalifa now has the conditions to open the final invitation.

'Looks like the earlier conversations with Spandine and the Five Elders helped a bit. '

Rifan looked at Kalifa, the corners of his mouth curled up slightly.

"Captain Rifan, that's a sexual harassment!"

Kalifa pushed her glasses and spoke suddenly.

"Eh? When did I harass you again?"

"The look in your eyes makes me think you're harassing me."

"Is it?"

"It's not just the look in your eyes, the fact that you told the Five Elders that I'm your woman is also harassment!"

"Hehe, isn't that the truth?" Rifan smiled, reaching out to Kalifa's waist while glancing at Gion.

Kalifa noticed Rifan's gaze and immediately understood his thoughts.

Now that the relationship between husband and wife has been

highlighted to the Five Elders, it can't be ignored in Gion's presence.

Otherwise, if Gion were to report back to the Five Elders that there's

nothing between her and Rifan, it could not only affect Rifan's

Shichibukai position but also potentially label Kalifa as a wanted person.

With these thoughts, Kalifa sighed internally while letting Rifan's hands roam around her waist.

...

Chapter 179: The Final Invitation

Task!

"Having said that, I can be regarded as an officially certified quasi-Shichibukai."

Rifan walked forward with Kalifa in his arms, and looked at Gion with a smile on his face.

"Indeed. However, I thought you would agree to 'Five Elders' suggestion to defeat Empress Hancock."

"Why do you say that, Gion?"

"Because the empress is the most beautiful woman in the world, she should have a considerable desire to conquer for a man like you. Or are you worried that you can't resist her charm?"

"Hehe, I am indeed very interested in the Empress's title of the world's

most beautiful woman. But, it is precisely because she is the world's most beautiful woman that I don't intend to take away her title of Shichibukai."

"Oh? why is that?"

"It would be a pity if the number one beauty in the world fell because of me."

Rifan said, then gave Kalifa a look.

Kalifa nodded slightly.

As she keep walking to lead the way for Rifan.

Gion saw Kalifa and Rifan walking forward.

Naturally, she followed up with steps.

"I see, Rifan, you are worried after you beat Hancock."

"She will be arrested by Marine for losing her Shichibukai's position."

"In that case, why didn't you imprison Hancock when you defeated her?"

"In this way, you can monopolize her."

Gion said while walking beside Rifan and Kalifa.

"Gion, what you said makes me wonder if you are Marine."

"Or, you are simply testing me."

"Do you want to see if I'm going to attack you?"

"Okay, don't think about it so much."

Rifan shook his head and said.

Just kidding, how could he destroy Hancock.

Now at level 3, he has the authority to designate three subordinate captains in his hands.

In Rifan's heart.

The Empress of the Nine Snake Pirates is a good team that can develop into a subordinate pirate group.

As long as Hancock can be developed into a subordinate captain, the

army of Amazon Lily can be used by him.

Of course, not just military strength.

You must know that there are many beautiful girls on Amazon Lily.

If these beautiful girls end up being hunted down by Marine and World Government because of one of his own decisions.

Rifan felt that he would also feel uncomfortable.

There's still a small wish he holds in his heart concerning the women of the Amazon island. Even if it can't truly be realized due to Hancock's relationship, just looking at them is always eye-catching.

And having Hancock become the captain of his subordinate pirate group.

It is not difficult for Rifan who knows the plot of the original work to find other future captains.

Not just Hancock.

Even Moria, whom he's eyeing.

If possible, Rifan even plans to develop him as the captain of his subordinate pirate group.

Although Moria is not very powerful now.

During the Summit War period of the original book, he was also one of the characters who were hanged and beaten but still escape alive.

And he is also a character who can compete with Kaido of the Beasts in the early stage, his potential is definitely not weak.

Of course, what is even more commendable is that Moria still has a heart that values his partners.

He can treat with all his heart any existence that he recognizes as a partner.

Also, the most important thing is Perona under Moria.

'If Moria is really killed.'

'It might be quite difficult to make Perona, who was raised by Moria, my

crew member.'

'Sure enough, Moria must be kept for Perona. '

Rifan touched his chin and thought in his heart.

Regarding 'Ghost Princess' Perona, Rifan still holds quite an affinity for her. With her twin ponytails, playful cuteness, and a touch of allure, combined with the intriguing ghost Devil Fruit ability, all these elements make it difficult for Rifan not to feel drawn to her.

If killing Moria can make Perona a crew member of the Black Pearl Pirates.

Rifan may really be willing to kill Moria directly.

But the fact is that killing Moria means leaving Perona behind.

Rifan thought about it, and the best way he came up with was to make Moria pirate group his subordinate pirate group.

At that time, he will ask Perona to board the Black Pearl as the captain of the large fleet.

This is the double solution that Rifan thought of to supplement the strength and beauty of the Black Pearl Pirates.

Of course, Rifan's intention to get Perona on board is not just because of her looks.

Also because of her strength.

Rifan feels that if Perona can develop her ghost devil fruit to the limit, its strength will definitely not be too low.

The capital of water 7.

Water Seven Pub.

Kalifa stood at the door of the tavern opened by Blueno, her gaze became complicated again.

After a while, she took a deep breath, raised her hand and opened the door.

Rifan and Gion naturally followed closely behind.

Because the tavern was closed for less than a day.

Therefore, although there is no one in the tavern at this moment, it is not dirty.

Behind the bar, you can even see many famous wines.

Kalifa went behind the bar and ran her fingers over where Blueno used to work.

The days when he used to pretend to be the owner of the bar here couldn't help but come to mind.

"If the undercover days had lasted forever, if Spandam hadn't issued an order to let us go back."

"Maybe both Kaku and Blueno will be fine."

Kalifa sighed faintly and said.

"The dead are gone, the living must live."

Rifan walked behind the bar, patted Kalifa on the shoulder, and said.

"I get it, it's just that there's so much going on in this day."

"I'm still a little... just not used to it."

"By the way, Captain Rifan, why don't I make you a drink?"

"Although not as good as Blueno, as an agent of cp9, I still know a little bit about how to mix drinks."

As Kalifa said, without waiting for Rifan to speak, she directly took out a few bottles of sprites from behind the counter and started mixing them.

However, it is said to make wine for Rifan.

But in fact Kalifa is concocting for herself.

Not long after, Kalifa had already drank more than ten cups of prepared drinks.

In this regard, Rifan did not stop her.

He knew Kalifa had to have an outlet.

In order to accompany Kalifa, Rifan also drank a lot.

Even Gion had a few drinks.

Maybe it was because of the alcohol, or maybe it was because Kalifa gradually trusted Rifan.

She started talking about how she trained with Blueno and others when she was a child.

And all the way they were arranged to go undercover in the capital of water 7, and then they received the order from Spandam to go back to Enies Lobby.

Fortunately, Kalifa was not completely drunk either.

Therefore, the fact that cp9 arrested Franky was not mentioned in front of Gion.

"... Sometimes, it really feels like life is a dream. "

"I have been a cp9 agent for so many years, and I have encountered undercover tasks from time to time, and I need to change my identity to become another person from time to time."

"Perhaps, Blueno, everyone dies now, and then I become Captain Rifan, and your crew becomes part of a dream and the beginning of a new life."

Kalifa touched Rifan's wine glass with the glass in his hand, and said with a smile on his face.

Although Kalifa has a smile on her face, Rifan can perceive Kalifa's restless thoughts.

Just when Rifan was thinking about how to comfort Kalifa.

The reminder of copy space suddenly sounded in Rifan's mind.

[Rifan, congratulations on triggering Kalifa's final invitation mission

———Returning to the Soul Dream Fairy Once Enies Lobby!]

[This dungeon was made based on Kalifa's relevant memories and corresponding historical trajectories. It is an overhead dungeon. Except

for the key characters, the characters in it are only illusions, not real things. ]

[However, if you complete Kalifa's final invitation task in this copy space, you may come into contact with the undead that Kalifa cares about!]

[Remarks: The mission completion condition is to make up for the regret in Kalifa's heart!]

[Note: You need to consume a Devil Fruit to start this task!]

'this is?!'

' Kalifa's final invitation!'

The sudden thought made Rifan's eyes widen.

You must know that the person who triggered the final invitation is undoubtedly not the person who originally belonged to the Straw Hat Pirates and has been sailing with Luffy.

Even people like Vivi who didn't keep up with the Straw Hat Pirates' ship were not able to trigger the final invitation mission from Rifan.

This made Rifan once think that the person who can trigger the final invitation mission is the regular crew member of the Straw Hat Pirates.

That's why he was so keen to snatch the destiny crew members belonging to Otoshi.

As a result, now, Kalifa suddenly appeared with a final invitation task, how could this not surprise Rifan?

"Could it be that everyone is likely to trigger the final invitation mission and gain future power?"

'As long as the loyalty reaches the level of intimacy, and the yearning for a certain person reaches a certain level?'

'Having said that, the people Kalifa cared about should be the people who died in the whole cp9. '

'But there should only be one person who is a key figure in the undead.'

'At this time, in this bar, there is also what Kalifa just mentioned about Bruno.'

'So that means that the undead in Kalifa's final invitation mission is Blueno?'

Rifan frowned slightly, and thought to himself.

If the undead in Kalifa's final invitation mission is Blueno, Rifan can understand this.

After all, now Kalifa has eaten the door fruit.

Among the entire cp9 group, it is normal for her to be more fond of Blueno.

At this moment, the sound of copy space sounded again.

[Reminder: This special dungeon is extremely difficult. It is recommended that the physical level be at least SS level, and have advanced Armament Haki and advanced Observation Haki to challenge. ]

[Reminder: Even if the physique level reaches SS level, and has advanced two advance Haki, the difficulty of this copy is also difficult. ]

[Remarks: The lower the strength of the reincarnator, the more rewards you will get for successfully rescuing the important person 'Blueno' in this difficult copy. ]

[Remarks: Only you who are the reincarnator and Kalifa who is the object of the invitation can enter the invitation copy of this difficult difficulty. ]

'Is there even a difficulty reminder?'

'Need SS-level physique, advanced two-advance Haki!'

'This level of difficulty is even harder than Robin's invitation!'

'But... the former Enies Lobby, this copy should depict when Shiki invaded Enies Lobby.'

'If it's a dungeon like this, the boss will, of course, Golden Lion Shiki.'

'So the difficult reminder makes sense.'

Thinking of this, Rifan couldn't help frowning tightly.

Although not long ago, he teamed up to defeat Shiki.

Now, he is also stronger due to the ability he acquired, Shiki's Devil Fruit.

He even knew the characteristics of Shiki's abilities, and had more experience fighting against Shiki.

But even so, he was not sure of defeating Shiki.

You must know that the reason why he was able to win last time was inseparable from Gion's deadly sneak attack.

But this time, he is going to take Kalifa alone to challenge Shiki again.

How could Rifan be confident in such a battle?

His current physique is only at the level of S, and he don't know how many physical points are needed to reach the SS level.

'Kalifa also can't help him fight Shiki. '

'Sure enough...Do I need to wait for a while to challenge the final invitation mission this time? '

Rifan frowned and thought.

Just when Rifan was upset, the copy space prompt sounded again.

[Rifan, the 'Elephant-Elephant' fruit you sold has been purchased by 'Elephant' Akua, and the corresponding 5000 points have been credited to your account, your current remaining points are 5500 points. ]

'Interesting, someone actually bought my Devil Fruit at this time.'

Is this going to help me develop a wave of SS-level physique...

'Wait, speaking of physical points, it seems that defeating a Marine who has achieved a certain level for the first time can also earn physical points.'

A light flashed in Rifan's eyes, and he turned his head to look at Gion quietly.

...

## Chapter 180: Challenging Gion!

"Rifan, what are you doing looking at me like that?"

Gion blinked and asked Rifan with a smile on her face.

"It's nothing, just thinking that we have known each other for so long, and it seems that we haven't had a good fight."

"Huh? Rifan, do you want to fight me?"

"That's right, Miss Gion."

"Rifan, you must be joking. I have been injected with a strong anesthetic now, and I don't have the strength to fight you at all."

"It's okay, let's simply compare swordsmanship. You also know that although I can swing a powerful slash, I am still far behind in how to use a sword."

Rifan raised the corner of his mouth and smiled.

Just kidding, the reason he asked her is because she's anesthetized.

If she is not in a state of being anesthetized now, wouldn't it be more difficult for him to defeat her to get the achievement?

Thinking of this, Rifan immediately took out the famous sword Konpira that he stored in his inventory.

"Indeed! I thought it was weird before, Rifan, you were able to unleash such a powerful slash when you were fighting against Shiki."

"But in normal times, you swinging a sword like a stick without the slightest technical content."

"Rifan, how did you learn that slash you used against Shiki?"

Gion asked curiously.

"Well, I am very talented. I saw someone use it, so I learned it."

"Is that so, Rifan, you are so talented not only in hand to hand combat, but also in swordsmanship. You asked me to fight with you because you

want to learn swordsmanship from me, right?"

"Could it be that Ms. Gion is unwilling to show me your sword skills for this reason?"

"If you really have the super talent to learn swordsmanship, I really don't want you to learn my swordsmanship secretly. However, even if I don't agree, you will force me to fight with you."

Gion shook her head, and her eyes fell on the sword that Rifan had stuffed into her hand.

"That's right, as expected of Ms. Gion, you are simply my bosom friend."

"Let's go, let's find a place to practice right now."

Rifan said, pulling Gion to stand up involuntarily, and walked towards the door of the tavern.

"You're really rough, Rifan."

"Since you want to see my sword skills, then I have a request."

"Rifan, you can also show me a new ability of yours in the battle."

"Whether it's the power of Devil Fruit, or taijutsu!"

Speaking of which.

Gion's eyes flickered with a searching gaze.

"Devil Fruit ability? And my Taijutsu?"

"Are you Marines so curious about my power?"

Rifan raised his eyebrows, and looked at Gion with some embarrassment.

"This is also human nature!"

So far, Rifan, you have demonstrated Marine Six Style, Fish man Karate, Fish man Jiu-Jitsu and other martial arts. "

"For Devil Fruit, you showed Thunder Fruit, Flower-Flower Fruit, and the power to control darkness."

"Of course, there may be a power called Clone-Clone Fruit among them."

"Rifan, I'm really curious about what kind of power you possess."

Gion asked with interest.

"I think you want to organize my information into a file and hand it over to Marine."

"Forget it, it doesn't matter."

"I can promise you that I will use a power that you have never seen before."

Rifan greeted Kalifa, quickened his pace and pulled Gion away from the tavern.

Regarding Devil Fruit, Rifan naturally does not intend to let Gion and Marine know more for the time being.

But if they want to let him show his taijutsu ability.

Among the powerful taijutsu techniques mastered by Rifan, there are punching taijutsu and dragon claw technique.

Dragon Claw Fist is a boxing method mastered by the revolutionary Sabo, which is not convenient to use in front of Gion.

But for the Eight-Impact Fist, Rifan doesn't mind letting Gion see it.

['Eagle' Tina: Huh?! Why is the 'Elephant Fruit' sold by Rifan gone? Has anyone already bought it?]

['Camel' Nasser: Huh?! Which guy is so disgusting to give Rifan points?]

['Elephant' Akua: Humph, I bought it, do you have any comments?]

['Camel' Nasser: You idiot, Rifan is already far ahead of us, why do you still contribute points to him, that's a full 5,000 points!]

['Elephant' Akua: Shut up! The Points belong to me, and I can spend them however I wants!]

['Camel' Nasser: Damn it, do you understand that Rifan's physique level is already S level, and you give him 5000 points for a Devil Fruit, so over time, he may soon reach SS level!]

['Kangaroo' Helena: That's something that can't be helped. We can't give

up the opportunity to make ourselves strong just because we want to limit Rifan. After all, Rifan is not the only reincarnated person competing. ]

['Chollima' Choi: I have the same thought, I also bought Rifan's Devil Fruit in desperation! And Akua seems a member of the Beasts Pirates. That pirate group seems to have a lot of preferential treatment for Zoan Devil Fruit user. Maybe that's why he bought Rifan's Zoan Devil Fruit. ]

['Elephant' Akua: That's right! If I don't eat the real Devil Fruit, the Beasts Pirates cadres will make me eat the artificial devil Zoan Devil Fruit!]

['Eagle' Ethan: Man-made Devil Fruit? How can Devil Fruit be made?! Akua, you must be joking. ]

['Elephant' Akua: Do you think I'll joke with you about that? And about my personal safety?]

['Green Pheasant' Koharu Momoka: Man-made Devil Fruit? I've also heard it mentioned by the cadres of the big-mom pirate group. It is said that Beasts Pirates have many man-made Devil Fruit power. At first I thought it was a joke, but now it seems to be true.]

['Green Pheasant' Rachel: According to Akua, artificial Devil Fruit seems to have a lot of disadvantages, so he is not willing to eat it. ]

['Elephant' Akua: Of course! If you are lucky, you may be able to gain abilities by eating the artificial Devil Fruit. If not you will become a monster who can only express your emotion by laughing, I don't want to be such a person!]

['Panda Ada Wong: So, Rifan seems to have helped you, Akua]

['Elephant' Akua: Hmph! I also gave him 5,000 points. If your talking who's help who, maybe I am the one who helped him. ]

['Panda' Rifan: Hehe, then I have to thank you, but I don't know if you are willing to help me again! In addition, if there are other people who

are willing to help me, it is also possible. Ladies and gentlemen, the new Zoan Devil Fruit "Ox-Ox Fruit, Model; Giraffe" is on the shelves, and it is still 5,000 points. ]

['Bear' Titiana: Giraffe, although I like it, but as expected, I pass. ]

['Eagle' Tina: Speaking of which, Rifan, how many Devil Fruits do you have on hand? ]

['Panda' Rifan: You can guess~ Well, I have something to do, so I won't chat with you. Those who are interested in buying Devil Fruit can consider the chain fruit and giraffe fruit I put on the shelves. Then we can talk again when we have time~]

...

Currently, Rifan is eager to recharge his SS-level physique.

He aims to more securely face the challenge against Shiki in the invitation mission and assist Kalifa in obtaining her future power.

For this reason, he is actively selling his extra Devil Fruits.

Upon Robin's successful completion of the challenging final invitation dungeon, she experienced significant physical growth.

Thus, Rifan is greatly anticipating the kind of power Kalifa will acquire once her invitation copy is completed.

'Speaking of which, the future Kalifa in the original book should become a cp0 agent. '

'Even if her strength is not that of the future Rob Lucci, her strength should definitely not be too weak.'

'Moreover, she originally had the ability to bubble fruit in the future. '

'If Kalifa really gets the power of the future through the copy space invitation, should I also get the Bubble Fruit?'

'If that's the case, would I essentially gain a combination of double Devil Fruit powers, with the abilities of both the Door Fruit and the Bubble

Fruit?'

Thinking of this, Rifan couldn't help looking at Kalifa who was standing far away from the arena chosen by him and Gion.

"...Rifan, even though I am in a weak state, but can you please stop looking at other women while you're fighting me, please?"

With Gion's voice falling, her long sword has come to Rifan.

Ding!

A crisp sound!

Gion's long sword landed on Rifan's right arm hardened with Armament Haki.

"I'm sorry, I was accidentally attracted by Kalifa~"

Rifan smiled and said without apologetic expression.

"The meaning of this sentence, can I understand that I am not attractive enough to you?"

Gion also had a smile on her face, while speaking, she continued to attack Rifan with her sword.

Rifan, on the other hand, only blocked and defended with one hand.

I have to say that Chopper's anaesthesia is very effective.

Even though Gion is stronger than Hina now.

But she is much worse than her peak period.

"How come, Gion, you are still very attractive."

"Then why don't you keep your eyes on me. Sure enough, in your heart, my charm is no match for Kalifa."

"You care so much about your own charm, Gion?"

"After all, I'm a woman, so of course I care. Besides, I've already put on make-up, but Rifan, you don't keep your eyes on me, which makes me very disappointed."

"That's true, if I didn't know you, I really thought you liked me~"

"Maybe, I do like you, Rifan."

"Hehe~"

Rifan smiled and continued:

"Speaking of which, you asked me to show a power you haven't seen before, right."

"Exactly, I have a technique that can enhance a woman charm."

"Are you interested in seeing it?"

Hearing this, Gion immediately showed an expression of interest.

"The...technique that enhances the charm?"

"Then I have to see it."

Hearing this, Rifan slammed his right fist slightly on Gion's returning blade.

The powerful force immediately made Gion take two steps back.

"Then, I'm going to show, get ready~"

As Rifan said, he took out a pack of medicine powder from his bosom and stuffed it into his mouth.

Seeing this, Gion immediately became more serious.

"Do you use drugs to strengthen your body?"

"Aren't you being too serious?"

"I'm in a weak state right now."

With one hand in her chest, Gion took a defensive posture.

Rifan didn't speak, just smiled at her faintly.

Then he jumped up and quickly came to her.

'Kanpo Kenpo•Medicine Poisonous Mist!'

Rifan muttered a sentence in his heart, and suddenly spit out a mouthful of acid mist at Gion!

Gion frowned as she prepared to defend against Rifan's possible punch, but instead, she was met with a puff of smoke of unknown purpose.

This raised a trace of doubt in her heart.

But soon, she discovered her strange appearance.

The magenta dress, even her shorts, and Marine coat on her back all started to melt.

In just a few seconds, the coat on her body appeared to be about to slip off due to multiple damages.

The same goes for her hot pants.

Gion frowned, and hurriedly grasped the clothes and her pants with both hands to prevent herself from being naked in front of Rifan.

Having said that, Rifan can see a lot of Gion's scenery just through the holes in her clothes.

Fortunately, there were no other people in the arena chosen by the two of them.

So Gion didn't feel too much embarrassment in her heart.

...

Chapter 181: Eight Impact Fist!

"Rifan, is this what you meant by enhancing a woman's charm?"

Gion put her legs together, holding her sword while pulling her clothes and hot pants with both hands.

She looked at Rifan speechlessly and ask.

"That's right and it's called Kanpo Kenpo •Medicine poisonous mist~"

"How about it, Gion? You haven't seen this before, right?"

Rifan said with a smile while looking at Gion's fair skin and inner clothes through the large and small holes.

"As expected of a geisha, you're really bold to wear lace underwear."

Hearing this, Gion couldn't help holding her remaining clothes higher.

Although she is good at using her own charm to lure pirates.

But she has never been able to show her inner clothes to others.

Under Rifan's undisguised gaze, even she couldn't help but feel a little bit unwilling.

"No matter how you look at it, this is not a formal fighting method."

"Besides, it doesn't seem to have any effect except to damage my clothes."

Gion shook her head and complain.

"How could it not work?"

"The essence of this trick is to make others feel ashamed because of their damaged clothes, so that they cannot fully display their combat effectiveness."

"Gion, are you saying that if I continue to attack you now, are you going to drop your clothes?"

"In this way, won't your combat effectiveness be weakened in a disguised form?"

Rifan shrugged and said with a smile on his face.

"You're really cunning, you actually developed such a shameless method."

"Hehe, I didn't develop this, I just learned it from other people."

"Really, then I really want to meet the person who developed such a shameless technique."

"What do you want to do when you see her, Gion?"

"Of course I will teach her a lesson. She actually developed such an obscene technique!"

Hearing this, Rifan couldn't help but mourn in his heart for Nightin, the developer of traditional Kanpo Kenpo.

If she really resumes activities in the sea in the future, Rifan thinks that she might really be arrested by the ashamed and angry Gion~

"Let's not talk about this for now, let's continue, Gion."

"Or, are you admitting defeat now?"

Rifan waved his hand and said.

"How can that be? You've witnessed my sword skills."

"But I just saw your 'Kanpo Kenpo • Poisonous Mist!'"

"And you saw my underwear."

"If you don't come up with more, I'll start feeling like I'm at a disadvantage."

Gion took a deep breath, shook her hands and planned to tear off the slightly torn Marine coat on her back and wrap it around her body.

Seeing this situation, Rifan immediately rushed forward and kicked Gion straight.

"Eight Impacts Fist Secret Technique: Military Leg Heel!"

Confronted by Rifan's sudden attack, Gion's eyes froze, and she didn't have a moment to wrap her coat around her body.

Lifting the long sword directly to counter Rifan's straight kick, she executed a swift cut.

The long sword collided with the soles of Rifan's feet, causing a burst of shock waves to spread in all directions.

The powerful impact caused Gion's already unstable clothes to no longer shield her, and they scattered behind her following the force.

Even the inner clothing on Gion's body was shaken and turned into pieces.

It turned out that all the clothes on Gion's body were eroded by the poisonous mist, which naturally included the innermost layer of defence.

Same as her coat, even though they protect the Gion's vitals.

But now that Gion's strength is weakened, she can't withstand the shock wave of Rifan's sudden eight impact.

Gion was wrestling with Rifan, and the sudden coolness on her body gave her a momentary opening.

Then she was kicked away by the impact force concentrated on Rifan's

leg.

"Rifan, you are so cunning."

Gion knelt on one knee, holding a long sword in one hand, and placed the other hand in front of her, covering her open chest.

Although she was smiling, the word "x" popping up on her forehead showed Gion's unhappy mood.

"Hehe, I'm helping you, Gion."

"Just imagine, if it were a real battlefield."

"Will the enemy stop because of your clothes?"

"No! The enemy will attack you because you are busy with your clothes."

"Just like me."

"Although your future enemies may not necessarily use a 'poison mist' like me.

"But there's no guarantee they'll use another method, right?"

"After your experience this time, you will have more understanding to deal with similar situations in the future."

"Besides, aren't we just competing now?"

"Since you're not throwing in the towel, there's no need for me to stop and wait for you to get dressed before attacking you right?"

"However, if you admit defeat now, I can stop~"

Rifan shrugged, walked towards Gion with a smile on his face.

In order to put further pressure on Gion, Rifan deliberately widened his eyes and stared at Gion's body.

As long as she relaxes her mind and arms a little, her private parts will be exposed in front of Rifan's eyes.

Although Rifan has already got to know Gion well through Nojiko.

But it still makes Rifan very interesting and happy to see Gion being shy like this.

"Hehe, I'm already in this state, how could I simply surrender like this."

Gion took a deep breath, stood up suddenly, and faced Rifan with a sword in both hands.

As a result, the private parts of her whole body were completely exposed in front of Rifan's eyes.

"Your pretty bold Miss Gion~"

Rifan stood about 3 meters away from Gion, raised his eyebrows, and said with interest.

"No matter how hard I defend, with your eyesight, you must have seen me naked the moment I flew away just now.

"Since this is the case, there is no need to defend myself."

Gion said while adjusting her breathing and mentality.

"Are you not afraid of me doing something more outrageous, Gion?"

"I know you Rifan. So I know you won't force girls."

"Did Hina tell you?"

"Hina has revealed something about you, and you said you wouldn't hurt me while I was a hostage, didn't you?"

"Hehe, that's true. And what a terrifying woman you are, you actually perfectly cracked my 'Kanpo Kenpo Technique, Medicine Poison Mist'."

"If I can, I don't want to crack your medicine—Thunderleap!"

Gion exhaled, her expression suddenly became extremely serious.

"Compared to this, since you have benefited from me."

"Then I have to dig out more information from you."

"I really didn't expect, Rifan, that you can still use the Eight Impact Fist of the Happō Navy."

"I heard that Eight Impact Fist also has a profound technique called 'Drill Dragon Drill Nail'"

"Rifan, let me see if you've truly mastered this technique!"

With those words, Gion launched another attack at Rifan.

Anyway, Rifan has already seen her everything, so she can't care so much at the moment.

Now she only wants to obtain enough information to repay her sacrifice!

"Although I can, but your current body can't handle it so let's forget about it."

Rifan kicked an eight-impact Military Leg Heel again, and after causing a shock wave on Gion's long sword and hindering her movement a little, she spoke.

"Whether I can bear it or not is not something you talk about, Rifan!"

The corner of Gion's mouth raised, resisting the weakness of her body and condensing more Armament Haki on the blade.

"You're really stubborn, Gion."

"In that case, let's see if you can resist this move."

After Rifan finished speaking, while the one on his foot repelled Gion forcefully, his body jumped up suddenly.

Afterwards, Rifan's body spun like a spinning top in the air.

In an instant, there was a whirlwind centered on Rifan.

"Eight Impacts Fist Secret Technique: Spinning Devil Leg!"

Following Rifan's stern shout, his body fell down suddenly, and while his body was spinning rapidly, he kicked in the direction of Gion.

Gion's eyes widened, and she quickly slashed at Rifan.

buzz buzz!

There was a sudden explosion above the roar.

The ground under Gion's feet shattered instantly under the surge of the shock wave of the powerful impact carried by Rifan's rotation.

The whirling wind made Gion's hair fly all over the place!

Gion gritted her teeth and wanted to knock Rifan into the air, in order to

force Rifan to use Eight Impact Fist strongest move.

However, she soon discovered that she had no way to knock Rifan into the air.

Contrarily, it was her own body; her legs were continuously bending downwards, and her arms were gradually lowering.

"This technique... is the trick of Don Chinjao, the leader of the Happō Navy?!"

"Where the hell did he learn it from!"

Gion gritted her teeth and thought silently.

Chinjao, a user of Eight Impact Fist, has a move called Eight Impact Fist Secret Technique Drill-less Dragon Drill-less Nail.

Its display method is to use the head as a support point to rotate and attack.

Although Rifan can also do it, he prefers to use his legs to perform the eight-impact fist like the successor of Chinjao, Sai.

Of course, Sai uses his heels, while Rifan mainly uses the soles of his feet.

As a result, Rifan uses the soles of his feet as the center of rotation when performing Eight Impact Fist and turning his feet.

In this, Rifan also adopted the inspiration of Sanji's use of devil's leg.

Although this move is not comparable to the secret technique of Don Chinjao that he use to open his buried treasures, it is no exaggeration to say that it can be called a small secret technique.

If Rifan uses all his strength, Rifan believes that even Gion with all her strength will have to pay attention to this move.

As for the current Gion, that is absolutely impossible.

"It's almost time."

Rifan glanced at Gion, who was almost kneeling, and suddenly bounced himself out with his right foot on Gion sword.

As for Gion, due to Rifan suddenly losing the power he had exerted, her body would collapse to the ground as soon as he leaned forward.

But just when she was about to touch the ground, Rifan suddenly appeared on her right, stretched out his hand and put it on her abdomen.

Let her avoid her intimate contact with the earth.

"It's time to end this, Gion."

After Rifan helped Gion, he raised his hand and took off his t-shirt and handed it to Gion.

"That's right, if I want to continue fighting in this state, it's meaningless."

Gion looked at the shattered ground centered on her, and said with a sigh.

"So, this counts as a loss for you?"

Rifan hadn't heard the prompt from the copy space, so he immediately opened his mouth and said to Gion.

To make the Copy Space acknowledge Gion's defeat, either Gion herself must admit her defeat or Rifan needs to defeat her thoroughly until she fainted.

If possible, Rifan does not want to use the second method.

Because in that case, he himself would have violated the agreement not to hurt her while Gion was a hostage.

Gion didn't answer, she first put Rifan's T-shirt on herself silently.

Then her gaze landed on the trousers Rifan was wearing.

"Huh? What kind of look is that? Do you want my pants?"

Rifan raised his eyebrows and said.

"Of course! You can't let me just walk back like this. There are many people on the way."

"Besides, since you gave me a T-shirt and guaranteed my upper body, why didn't you do it thoroughly?"

"Or, are you worried that you will be regarded as a pervert by others when you go back?"

"Or, by the crew of the Black Pearl as a pervert?"

"Speaking of which, it seems that you already have a pervert named Franky on board."

Gion raised the corner of her mouth, and said with a smile on her face.

"Hehe, you underestimate me, Gion."

"As a user of 'Kanpo Kenpo'."

"I myself have long been prepared to fight calmly even if my clothes have been eroded by the poisonous mist."

"After all, Observation Haki needs to be used in a calm state."

"If you can't use Observation Haki in battle, your strength will be greatly reduced."

"Isn't it just a pair of trousers, I give it to you~"

With a wave of his hand, Rifan boldly took off his pants.

"By the way, do you want me to put it on for you, Gion?"

Rifan looked down from Gion's face all the way to Gion's legs, and ask with a playful smile.

...

Chapter 182: Conqueror's That

Destroys Entities!

Even Momousagi Gion.

With Rifan staring at her private parts like this, her face couldn't help but blush.

Subconsciously, she turned away.

She put on the trousers that Rifan gave her as quickly as she could.

Because there is a difference of about one meter in height between the two.

Rifan's T-shirt turned into a crop top on Gion's body.

The trousers have also become corresponding shorts.

It stands to reason, because Gion is already dressed.

The live broadcast room in the real world should resume live broadcast again.

However, because at this moment Rifan only has pants with four corners left on him.

So the studio is still - black screen.

"I really lost to you, Rifan."

"Hina is right, your skin may be thicker than a warship."

Gion let out a breath.

After calming down her mood again, she looked at Rifan helplessly.

After a pause, she continued:

"This time, I admit defeat."

"But next time, please let me see your strongest eight impact fist move, how about it?"

Following Gion's voice.

Corresponding reminders also came from Rifan's mind.

[Rifan defeated the Marine Admiral candidate Momousagi Gion, special reward Primary Conqueror's Haki awakening scroll!]

'Huh?! It turned out to be the 'Primary Conqueror's Haki Awakening Scroll'. '

'Is this for me to develop a crew with Conqueror's Haki on the Black Pearl?'

'Interesting! The fact that there are two Conqueror's Haki user on the Black Pearl, Mikita and I, is enough to surprise the Marine side.'

'If there is another one, Marine, and Sengoku's expression will be quite wonderful~'

Thinking of this, the corners of Rifan's mouth curled up involuntarily.

Having two users of Conqueror's Haki in a pirate group at sea is already quite rare, you know.

If news were to circulate that there are three users of Conqueror's Haki on the Black Pearl, Rifan believes that Sengoku might draw a comparison to the Rocks Pirates.

After all, the Rocks Pirates were a feared pirate group and held the distinction of being the strongest in history due to their numerous members who could wield Conqueror's Haki.

Just when Rifan was sighing and thinking about which crew member of the Black Pearl Pirates to use the 'Primary Conqueror's Awakening Scroll'.

In his mind and in the minds of other reincarnators, the reminder of the copy space suddenly sounded.

Similarly, even Rifan's live broadcast room that is still in a black screen.

The corresponding designated barrage also emerged from the corner.

[Rifan, upon achieving the accomplishment of "Being the first reincarnator to defeat the Admiral Candidate," you will receive a special reward of 5000 points.]

Hearing the notification, Rifan is quite satisfied with the points he got this time.

So facing Gion's request, he nodded with a smile on his face.

"No problem, is that all?"

"Before you leave my Black Pearl, I will show it to you."

"But for now, let's go to the hotel we agreed earlier."

"After fighting for so long, you should also want to take a good rest."

Rifan raised his hand to pat Gion's shoulder, but found that Gion was too tall.

So he could only pat her arm.

"Hotel... You put me on this state and told me to go to the hotel."

"I don't know why, it makes me feel like you want me to have a room with you."

Gion covered her mouth and said with a light smile.

"Hehe, if you are willing to open a room with me, I don't mind spending this long night with you~"

Rifan smiled, waved to Kalifa not far away, and led her and Gion towards the hotel.

When they arrived in the downtown area, Rifan's appearance naturally attracted a crowd of onlookers.

Fortunately, Rifan's face is thick enough, so he didn't blush because of it.

In the end, Kalifa couldn't stand it any longer.

After pulling Rifan into the passing clothing store to buy the corresponding clothes, they continued to go to the hotel agreed by the girls.

And when the three of Rifan arrived at the hotel, about two hours later.

Other members of the Black Pearl Pirates also came to the hotel.

Because they have to discuss some more private matters, and Rifan intends to use the resources at hand to strengthen his partners.

In order to prevent Gion from realizing that something was wrong, he asked Chopper to inject more anaesthesia into Gion.

And let her fall into a deep sleep.

"Captain Rifan, the cost of a warship is about 100 million Berry."

"And we need to use precious trees as materials."

"Other high-quality materials must be used as well."

"I have roughly calculated, if the new ship is to be built."

"We may have to invest between 1 billion to 2 billion Berries."

Franky placed the blueprint of the new pirate ship jointly designed by

him and Iceburg on the coffee table, and solemnly said to Rifan.

"What?! 2 Billion?!"

"Captain Rifan, this... is too exaggerated!"

"Sure enough, let's not spend so much money!"

Nami's eyes were wide open, and she ran to Rifan in a panic and took his hand.

As if afraid that Rifan would really spend so much Berry to build a ship.

Even though the Black Pearl Pirates possess ample funds, the mere thought of losing such a significant amount of money from their treasure hoard is enough to trouble Nami deeply. It's as if someone is tightly clutching her heart.

Carina also has a similar feeling to Nami.

At this moment, like Nami, she ran to Rifan's side and grabbed Rifan's other hand.

"Don't worry, Nami, Carina."

"We don't need to spend so much Berry on shipbuilding."

Rifan showed a big smile to Nami and Carina, and then looked at Franky.

"Franky, Chopper and I can use the Munch-Munch Fruit ability."

"And this power allows us to swallow different materials and combine them."

"When building a ship, if you have any ideas about materials, you can talk to Chopper or me."

"The two of us will make the best material for you."

"In this way, a lot of costs can be saved."

"Maybe, the new materials made by me and Chopper can be sold at a good price."

In the original book, Munch-Munch Fruit user Wapol uses his devil fruit ability to synthesize a material called 'Wapometal'.

Using this material, he constructed his kingdom and secured a position within the World Government.

Since Wapol can do it, Rifan feels that he and Chopper can do it as well.

That's why Rifan doesn't care much about money.

"By the way, I actually forgot this."

"But you seem to be very busy, Captain."

"Given that situation, I'll consult with Chopper and have him study the research materials alongside me."

"If new and sufficiently strong materials can be developed."

"Not only would I be able to build a better ship, I might be able to remodel my body as well."

Franky touched his fist and said excitedly.

"Yeah! I'd like to help too, Franky!"

Chopper looked at Franky with bright eyes.

His interest in getting a part in building the ship and helping Franky reinvent himself isn't low.

"Nami, you can rest assured now."

Rifan lowered his head, looked at Nami with a smile on his face and said.

"Really, Captain Rifan, you should have said it earlier."

"It made me worry for nothing."

Nami pouted, although showing dissatisfaction, she did not let go of Rifan's hand.

Instead, after seeing Carina leaning on Rifan's chest on the other arm.

She even used her growing chest to touch Rifan's arm.

She even look at her with a provocative glance!

Nami raised her eyebrows and began to rub Rifan's arm with her chest, unwilling to lose.

Although Rifan, the individual involved, greatly enjoys these benefits, he

swiftly shifts his focus back to the remaining tasks at hand, allowing him to quickly overcome the indulgence.

And pulled his arms from both Carina and Nami's arms.

"Let's get down to business! Nami, show me your pirate tattoo."

"It's almost time to make you, a Thunder Fruit devil fruit user, stronger."

In the room, everyone fell silent when they heard Rifan's words, and turned their attention to Nami and Rifan.

As a member of the Black Pearl Pirates, everyone knows what it means for Rifan to ask Nami to show her pirate tattoo.

In an instant, except Mikita, Robin, who already had enough strength, and Nojiko who is Nami's older sister.

Everyone else cast envious glances at Nami.

But everyone didn't say much.

Everyone understands that if Nami, who is Thunder Fruit user, becomes stronger, it will be a good thing for the entire Black Pearl Pirates.

"Hee hee, come on Captain Rifan!"

"I'm prepared for whatever you choose to do to me."

Nami smiled and rolled up her sleeves to reveal the pirate tattoo on her arm.

After speaking, Nami winked mischievously at Rifan.

"Don't say it like that."

Rifan shook his head helplessly, and raised his hand to touch Nami's pirate tattoo.

[Rifan, you use 11,500 points to strengthen Nami's body. ]

The strengthening has been completed, and Nami's personal attributes have been refreshed, please check it yourself. ]

[Pirates: Black Pearl Pirates (Level 3)]

[Name: Nami]

[Age: 20 years old]

[Crew number: 03]

[Position: Navigator (Expert)]

[Physical: 37058]

[Physical level: A level]

[ Devil Fruit: Thunder Fruit (TO)]

[Special Ability: Primary Armament Haki]

[Loyalty: 100 (Life and death go hand in hand)]

[Reward: 230 million Berry]

[Rifan, your talent "strengthen the crew, the multiplier return has started!

]

[Enhancement has been completed, your personal attribute has been refreshed, please check it yourself. ]

[Pirates: Black Pearl Pirates (Level 3)]

[Name: Rifan]

[Age: 25 years old]

[Position: Captain]

[Talent: Strengthen the crew, equal returns]

[Points: 0 points]

[Physical: 84601 points]

[Physical level: SS level]

[Devil Fruit: Dark Fruit(TO)]

[Skills: Conqueror's Infusion, Divine Departure, Hakoku, Gungnir, Marine Six Styles, Six Kings Gun, Fish man Karate, Fish man Jujitsu, Kanpo Kenpo, New Kama Karate, Dragon Claw Fist, Eight Impact Fist.]

[Special Abilities: Advanced Armament Haki, Advanced Observation Haki, Intermediate Conqueror's Haki]

[Bounty: 1 billion Berry]

[Props: small three-masted sailing ship, teleportation pointer, enhanced version of Magic Weather Stick, Sandai Kitetsu, Oto(one of Shiki sword), slippery fruit, bubble fruit, primary Conqueror's Haki awakening scroll]

[Partners: Mikita, Nico Robin, Nami, Nojiko, Carina, Jewelry Bonney, Nefertari Vivi, Tony Tony Chopper, Franky, Kalifa]

[Slave: Ada Wong]

[Trading Center: Chain Fruit (3000), Giraffe Fruit (5000)]

'My physical level raised to SS level?!

'Could it be that 80,000 points of physique is the threshold for the physique level to be promoted to SS level?!

Looking at his personal attribute panel, Rifan's heartbeat instantly accelerated to a higher level.

In his mind, he unconsciously thought of Kalifa's final invitation mission.

At this moment, corresponding reminders appeared in Rifan's mind, the minds of all reincarnator, and the All Blue Star live broadcast room.

[Rifan has accomplished the achievement 'Becoming the first reincarnator to upgrade their physique level to SS'; as a special reward, Rifan will receive the 'Advanced Conqueror's Haki Awakening Scroll'!]

[After using this scroll, the user will become a real overlord with both mind, skill and body. Just by improving the momentum, Haki can get all-round divergence!]

[Its overwhelming force is capable of causing tremors through the ship and exerting a devastating impact on entities. As the wielder of advanced Conqueror's Haki approaches enemies, it possesses the ability to even bring down seasoned vice admirals to the ground!]

...

Chapter 183: The Possibility Of

Robin's Job Level Reaching The

'Expert' Level!

The barrage that suddenly appeared on the top of the live broadcast room made the audience excited.

Audiences from friendly countries sighed in their hearts and sent congratulatory voices at the same time.

As for audiences from countries that don't have a good relationship. Their heart is full of worries and keeps cursing Rifan in their heart.

At the same time, the reincarnator exchange group interface.

['Elephant' Akua: Rifan's physical level has entered the SS level?! How could it be so fast?!]

['Camel' Nasser: You Idiot! It's you who gave Rifan 5,000 points to make his physique level SS!]

['Elephant' Akua: Shut up you bastard! How dare you blame me?!]

['Camel' Nasser: Isn't it? If you hadn't bought Rifan's Devil Fruit, how could he have achieved the SS-level physique, and how could he have obtained the high-level Conqueror's Haki scroll?! ]

['Panda' Ada Wong: In fact, even if Akua doesn't buy Devil Fruit, Rifan will be able to upgrade his physical level to SS level in a short time! Don't underestimate him!]

['Green Pheasant' Ayane: This guy is really going further and further... The 5,000 points he got from defeating the Marine Admiral candidate earlier also allowed him to upgrade his physical level to SS level should be the key. ]

['Camel' Huuli: Damn it, what a monster!]

['Camel' Yuza: Now, do you still have the confidence to fight Rifan, Miss Huuli, hehe. ]

['Camel' Huuli: Humph, he just reached the SS level first, one day, I will reach that level too!]

['Eagle' Ethan: That's right, Rifan is only leading temporarily, as long as we have the opportunity, we can also pass to SS-level physique, or even surpass that man. ]

['Green Pheasant' Kasumi: Rifan has not only attained the SS level of physical prowess but also leads a pirate group boasting several formidable TO Devil Fruit users. When it comes to Haki, should he employ the 'Advanced Conqueror's Haki Awakening Scroll,' his Haki will ascend to an advanced level. Do we truly stand a chance of surpassing him?]

['Eagle' Tina: I feel... a little lack of confidence!]

The reincarnator exchanged discussions among the masses, but Rifan didn't know about it.

He is now extremely surprised by the reward he has received.

"It turned out to be a high-level Conqueror's Haki Awakening Scroll!"

'Can shake the ship and have a destructive effect on the real thing?!

'Isn't this Conqueror's Haki on the level of Red Hair Shanks?'

'If I can destroy the ship just by releasing it, if I wrap this level of Conqueror's Haki around my weapon and attack...if I use this level of Conqueror's Haki to release the divine departure...'

'How far will that power reach?!'

'Wait! If I master this Conqueror's Haki, will I be able to fight Shiki one-on-one and win?!'

Thinking of this, Rifan clenched his fists involuntarily.

"Rifan, are you very interested in my chest? You keep staring at it~"

"Forget it, since you help me become stronger again, this time there will be no charge."

Suddenly, Nami's voice rang in Rifan's ear.

And as the voice fell.

Rifan felt a pair of slender hands resting on the back of his head.

The next moment, with the pair of slender, white hands pulling him.

Rifan's head was buried in two extremely large and supple breast.

Even though Nami is not wearing only a swimsuit on the upper body like two years later, but wearing a short-sleeved T-shirt.

But Nami's sudden move still made it hard for Rifan to breathe.

It also brought Rifan back to his senses from the astonishment of the props he had obtained earlier.

Rifan: "N-Nami, I can't breath..."

"Huh?" Nami raised her eyebrows, smiled and increased the strength of her hands. "Captain Rifan, I can't hear what you are talking about."

"Humph, Captain Rifan asked you to let him go!"

Mikita took a step forward and grabbed Rifan's hand to let Rifan out of Nami's control.

"Hehe, our Vice Captain really cares about our captain~"

"In this case, next time I will find another opportunity to thank you, Captain Rifan~"

Nami chuckled twice, stepped aside with a smile on her face, and began to get acquainted with her new power.

"What a little Cat Burglar~"

Rifan rubbed his nose, looked down at Mikita who was looking at him with pouty lips, and said with a light smile.

"Mikita, I also have a corresponding gift for you."

As Rifan said, he raised his hand and touched Mikita's pirate tattoo.

[Rifan, you use the 'Advanced Conqueror's Haki Awakening Scroll' on Mikita; start strengthening!]

[Enhancement has been completed, the personal attributes of 'Vice Captain' and 'Pastry Chef' Mikita have been refreshed, please check for

yourself!

[Pirates: Black Pearl Pirates (Level 3)]

[Name: Mikita]

[Age: 22 years old]

[Crew number: 01]

[Special position: Vice Captain (excellent)]

[Position: Pastry Chef (Excellent)]

[Physique: 50000]

[Physical level: S level]

[Devil Fruit: Kilo Devil Fruit, Float Devil Fruit]

[Skills: Marine Six Styles, Six King Gun, Divine Departure]

[Special Abilities: Advanced Armament Haki, Advanced Observation Haki, Advanced Conqueror's Haki, Conqueror Infusion]

[Loyalty: 100 (Life and death go hand in hand)]

[Bounty: 300 million Berry]

[Props: Famous Sword Kogarashi]

[Rifan, your personal talent "Strengthen the crew, equal return" has been activated, start strengthening!]

[Enhancement has been completed, your personal attribute has been refreshed, please check it yourself!]

boom!

An incomparably tyrannical, fierce and unparalleled aura suddenly erupted from Mikita's body.

In an instant, cracks of varying degrees appeared on the floor, walls, furniture and other objects in the room.

And the entire hotel and even the pedestrians on the street rolled their eyes and fainted on the spot as if they had been hit by some kind of blow.

In the room, Nami, Robin, Nojiko and other senior crew members looked

at Mikita in amazement.

The weaker crew members such as Franky and Kalifa also did not escape being stunned.

Seeing this, Rifan quickly reached out and shook Mikita's shoulder.

"Mikita, please try to calm down and call back your aura."

Hearing Rifan's words, Mikita came back to her senses.

Quickly put away the Conqueror's Haki that couldn't be controlled due to the sudden increase!

"Captain Rifan, I'm sorry!"

"Sorry everyone, I didn't control my aura."

Mikita quickly scanned the situation in the room.

After seeing herself as the Vice Captain accidentally stunned her partner.

Her voice immediately sank a lot, and her heart was full of apologies to Rifan and the rest of the crew.

"After all, it is a top-notch Conqueror's. It is inevitable that it will not be controlled for a while."

"Don't worry too much, Mikita."

"Later, you can use your skills to make a little pastry for everyone to express your apology."

Rifan stroked Mikita's short blonde hair, and said with a smile.

Even he, when he obtained the high-level Conqueror Haki, he almost couldn't control it and released it directly.

Therefore, Rifan also expressed understanding for Mikita's situation.

"Conqueror Haki."

"I didn't expect Conqueror's Haki to...damage entities."

"Congratulations, Mikita, you've become stronger again."

"Also, Captain Rifan is right."

"No one will blame you."

Robin walked to Mikita's side, and patted Mikita's shoulder with a gentle face.

Nami, Nojiko and the others also nodded to Mikita.

And Chopper, after nodding to Mikita, continued to wake up Franky and Kalifa.

"Thank you everyone, I will make the best pastries for everyone to taste later."

"Also, thank you for allowing me to obtain such a powerful strength Captain."

"I will not betray your trust."

Mikita couldn't hide the excitement in her heart, she just hugged Rifan with her arms wide open.

The pressure that squeezed in front of Rifan.

It even gave Rifan the illusion that Mikita was going to merge her body into his.

Rifan smiled, raised his hand and gently patted Mikita's back.

—•—|Rifan Live Broadcast Chat Room|—•—

[Chollima Audience: what happened, did Rifan actually use the 'Advanced Conqueror's Haki Awakening Scroll' on Mikita? Is that guy an idiot?!]

[Goat Audience: I don't think so, but there are people who haven't guessed Rifan's talent until now. ]

[Hehe, does brother Rifan need your teaching?]

[Chollima Audience: What talent? It's impossible for Rifan to strengthen his partner. He can also get the same ability himself right?]

[Kangaroo Audience: Although I don't want to admit it, Rifan may indeed have the possibility of strengthening the crew and then gaining the same strength himself! ]

As if to prove what the kangaroo audience said.

Soon, a new top barrage appeared in the live broadcast room!

[Rifan, upon accomplishing the achievement "Becoming the first reincarnator to reach the advanced level of Conqueror's Haki," you will receive a special reward: the 'Skill Awakening Scroll - Listen to the Voice of All Things'!]

[After using this scroll, you will gain the ability to hear the voices of all things, even the voices in the historical text Poneglyph!]

[Chollima Audience: It's the first achievement again?! Conqueror's Haki has reached the advanced level of reincarnator... Rifan, this bastard, really has the talent to strengthen the crew and strengthen himself?! That's cheating!]

[Hehe, You're just jealous~]

[Chollima Audience: But doesn't Rifan already have the talent to copy Blackbeard's devil fruit? Why does he have other talent!?!]

[The Dungeon Space never said that a person cannot have two talents.]

[Goat Audience: Rifan may be the chosen one!]

[Kangaroo Audience: "Listen to the voices of all things" is another brand new ability. You can hear the voices of all things. I don't know how this will help Rifan!]

[Green Pheasant Audience: It's just hearing the voices of other creatures, what's so great about it. ]

[Goat Audience: I don't think the skill obtained by a Conqueror's Haki-related achievement will be useless, it must have abilities that we can't think of now! ]

—•—One Piece Dungeon World—•—

'Is this all right?!'

Rifan's body was shocked by the sudden sound of the server-wide

notification in his mind, and he stood there in a daze.

'I actually got another achievement and obtain the power of 'listening to the voice of all things'.'

'But... this doesn't seem to be able to directly help the battle. '

'Even if I can hear the voices of the colossal sea kings or Zunesha, I lack the ability to communicate with them for assistance in the same way Princess Shirahoshi and Momonosuke can...'

'Wait! The ability to 'Listen to the Voice of All Things' can help one hear the voices of historical text poneglph!

'If this ability is handed over to Robin, will her 'archaeologist' rank be directly promoted from 'expert' level to 'expert' level?!'

With this thought in mind, Rifan swiftly turned his gaze toward Robin, his eyes sparkling.

...

Chapter 184: Talent-Level

Position Rewards!

"Captain Rifan, why are you staring at me like that?"

"Perhaps you also have something you wish to bestow upon me?"

Robin chuckled playfully, her curiosity piqued as she inquired of Rifan.

Mikita let go of Rifan after hearing Robin's words.

So that Rifan can continue to enhance other crew members.

"As expected of Robin, that's right, I do have a special power for you."

"Perhaps, it can bring some help to your archaeological skills~"

Rifan said with a light smile.

"Really, it turned out to help me improve my knowledge?"

"I'm curious, how can Captain Rifan help me improve my knowledge?"

Robin blinked, her eyes full of curiosity.

From before, Rifan only strengthened her strength.

In terms of archaeology, Rifan did not give any pointers to Robin.

After all, unlike Mikita, Rifan is better at making pastries than Mikita, so it can naturally help her improve the position of 'pastry chef'.

But in terms of archaeology, Rifan is at best a tie with Robin.

So it is absolutely impossible to help Robin improve her knowledge of archaeology.

"Hehe, the experience of improving knowledge is a bit special."

"Robin, come with me, I need to talk to you alone."

Rifan waved at Robin, then lifted his legs and made his way to the cubicle where Gion was sleeping.

Gion is in an absolute coma at the moment, so Rifan doesn't mind strengthening Robin by her side.

The corner of Robin's mouth raised, and she immediately followed up, and walked into the room with Rifan.

She knew why Rifan changed places.

After all, the pirate tattoo on her body is on her chest.

This meant that it was not convenient for her to let Rifan strengthen her in front of other people.

After entering the room, Robin took off the clothes on her upper body very honestly, exposing the tattoos of the pirates in front of Rifan.

And the moment before Robin took off her upper body clothes, Rifan's live broadcast room also fell into a black screen instantly.

"Captain Rifan, you said that you want to help me improve my knowledge of archaeology."

"Could it be that your power also has the ability to directly improve a person's knowledge in a certain area?"

Robin walked in front of Rifan, raised Rifan's hand and put it on her chest where her pirate tattoo.

Although she wants to tease and play Rifan at this moment.

However, given that this isn't the Black Pearl, the room's soundproofing effect makes it impractical for Robin to push Rifan down here.

"It's not like that."

Rifan chuckled twice, pulled Robin to the side sofa and sat down.

After letting Robin sit on his lap with her back facing him, he continued to touch and knead the pirate tattoo on Robin's body with his right hand.

As for the left hand, it is placed on the other side of Robin that does not have the pirate tattoo and repeats the same movements as the other hand.

Although Robin felt good from it that made her blush, she didn't make any strange noises.

Instead, she relaxed and leaned her back against Rifan with a smile on her face, enjoying the service of massage methods developed by Rifan using Kanpo Kenpo.

At the same time, she also used the ability of Flower-Flower Fruit to grow arms on Rifan's shoulders and back, and began to knead and knock with the techniques she learned from Rifan!

As for Rifan's little brother, because at the moment Robin is sitting on Rifan's lap.

Therefore, it is not convenient for her to expand the ability of Flower-Flower Fruit here.

However, after feeling Rifan's action on the tattoo of the pirates on her body at the moment, it is natural that Robin, who is wearing a short skirt, to become excited.

With excitement on her body, Robin move her ass forwards and backwards on his lap, constantly changing positions.

Gradually, Rifan's heartbeat also began to increase.

"In that case, what do you mean by increasing my archaeology understanding, Captain Rifan?"

"Robin, do you remember what I told you about Roger reading the historical Poneglyphs?"

"Of course, just as you mentioned, he seemed to have the ability to 'listen to the voices of all things,' which gave him the power to understand the voices within the historical Poneglyphs."

"So, do you think that by mastering this ability, you could take a step closer to advancing in your career as an archaeologist?"

"Captain Rifan, you mean, you can give me the power to 'listen to the voice of all things'?"

Robin turned her head, and looked at Rifan curiously without stopping her movement.

"That's right, I will give you the power of 'listening to the voice of all things'."

Rifan nodded, and activated the copy space to give himself the permission to use the 'skill scroll --- listen to the voice of all things' on Robin.

[Rifan, you use the "skill scroll - listen to the voice of all things" on your "archaeologist" Nico Robin, start strengthening!]

[Enhancement has been completed, Robin's personal attributes have been updated, please check for yourself!]

[Rifan, your talent "Strengthen the crew, equal return" has been activated, start strengthening!]

[The reinforcement has been completed, and your personal attributes have been refreshed, please check it yourself!]

Hearing the prompt in his mind, Rifan didn't care to try his new power.

At the first moment, he chose to open Robin's personal attribute list, and

fixed his gaze on the information of her job skill level.

[Pirates: Black Pearl Pirates (Level 3)]

[Name: Robin]

[Age: 28 years old]

[Crew number: 02]

[Position: Archaeologist (Master)]

[Physical: 50109]

[Physical level: S level]

[Devil Fruit: Flower-Flower Fruit Awakening]

[Skills: Fish man Karate (incomplete), Dragon Claw Fist (incomplete)]

[Special Abilities: Advanced Armament Haki, Advanced Observation Haki]

[Loyalty: 100 (Life and death go hand in hand)]

[Reward: 80 million Berry]

[Tl/n: Position levels are divided into 5 levels: ordinary, proficient/skilled, excellent, expert, and Master.]

'The position level of an archaeologist has really reached the level of an 'Master'!

'I remember that the copy space said that if the crew's job level is upgraded to the 'master' level. '

'The reincarnated person who is the captain and the corresponding crew members will receive generous rewards.'

'I don't know what kind of reward the copy space will give.'

'Is it also necessary to issue corresponding rewards when the pirate group upgrades next time?'

While Rifan sighed in his heart, he raised his head and looked at Robin who had stopped hoisting her hips at the moment.

She frowned slightly, as if she was perceiving something.

After a few seconds, she suddenly opened her eyes.

Break free of Rifan's hands on her chest and change her sitting position facing Rifan.

She put her hands on Rifan's shoulders, her eyes fixed on him.

"Rifan, I just used Observation Haki to sense the situation outside."

"Those birds and seagulls circling outside the hotel, I seem to be able to hear their voices."

"Is this the so-called power of 'listening to the voice of all things'?"

"Using this power, can I really hear the voice of the historical poneglyph?"

Robin asked quickly.

Even with her extensive knowledge, it isn't a prerequisite to possess the "ability to hear the voices of all things" in order to translate the historical Poneglyphs using her expertise.

But even so, if there are more means to translate the content of the historical text.

Robin was still quite happy.

Furthermore, possessing the Voice of All Things bestows upon her the ability to hear all things.

This made Robin, who was already full of curiosity about the world, seem to open an extra window in her mind.

So how could Robin be unhappy and not be excited?

"Indeed, we can put it to the test when we visit Fish-Man Island later."

Rifan raised his hands and patted Robin's arm, looked at her surprised face and said with a smile.

"Is there a historical Poneglyph on Fish-Man Island? Hehe, then I have something to look forward to." Robin chuckled and said.

At this time, she has already started to fantasize about going to The fish

men island to read the historical text and using Listening to the Voice of All Things to observe the scene of the historical text.

As for whether The Fish Men Island has a historical text, she has no doubts.

She lowered her head and put her head next to Rifan's ear and whispered:

"Captain Rifan, it may be inconvenient for us to do business here with everyone waiting outside now."

"After we have time, let's continue."

"At that time, even if you want to suck my breast like a child, I don't have any opinions~"

But Robin's slightly seductive voice didn't stop Rifan from moving.

Although he also knows that Nami and Mikita are still outside.

But stopping him at this time is already too late!

But before the excited Rifan's could push Robin to the ground, his body involuntarily froze in place due to the sudden prompt in his mind.

Even the movement of his mouth naturally stopped in place biting Robin's pink bud.

[Rifan, your Archaeologist crew member Nico Robin has reached the Master level!]

[As a special reward, she receive 30,000 physical points, and as the captain, you are granted the 'Zoan Devil Fruit Awakening Scroll!']

[Upon reaching the 'master' level of the crew rank, they can randomly inherit an ability from the reincarnator who serves as the captain!

Random sharing has commenced... The random sharing process is complete, and Nico Robin has gained the skill 'Conqueror's Infusion!']

[Note: Due to Robin not having mastered 'Intermediate Conqueror's Haki,' the skill 'Conqueror's Infusion' she obtained is currently sealed. Once she

masters 'Intermediate Conqueror's Haki,' 'Conqueror's Infusion' will automatically become available!]

[Note: When any crew member achieves the 'master' level in their position, both the crew and the captain will receive corresponding rewards!]

[Robin's personal attributes have been updated; you may review them for yourself!]

"Hiss...Captain Rifan, you are so merciless with your mouth."

Robin was feeling the sudden surge of strength in amazement, but was shocked by the strength of Rifan's teeth that suddenly increased and she came back to her senses.

"Sorry Robin, I got distracted."

Rifan released his hold on Robin, took a step back, and gazed apologetically up at her.

The sudden prompt echoing in his mind had taken Rifan by surprise as well.

"Hee hee, it's not your fault Captain Rifan for being too excited and you help me gain great power again."

"I won't blame you this time, after that, I will serve you well with my mouth~"

Robin raised her lips and looked down at Rifan's raging brother.

Rifan smiled, but did not pick up Robin's teasing words.

Instead, after burying his head in Robin's breast again, he opened Robin's personal panel for relevant confirmation.

'Good guy, it actually directly increased her physical points by 30,000 points.'

'Her physical prowess is even more astounding, and it has elevated to an SS rank just like mine!'

'If it is a protracted battle, the current Robin can even beat Mikita. '

Rifan raised his eyebrows, surprised.

Of course, Rifan understands that if Mikita really fights with Robin, it must be Mikita who has the upper hand.

With her fighting methods, she won't give Robin a chance to drag the fight into a protracted battle.

I'm afraid that Mikita will directly use "'Divine Departure' to deal severe damage to Robin.

Of course, Rifan is just thinking about it, the real situation is that Mikita and Robin have no possibility of fighting at all!

'The crew, having ascended to the 'Master' rank level, not only gains a significant boost to their physical attributes but also stands a chance to acquire one of my abilities!'

'If the crew members reach the level of 'master' in the future, they can also obtain powerful abilities.'

'And the rewards bestowed upon the crew surpass the 'Zoan Devil Fruit Awakening Scroll' that I received.'

'However, with this 'Zoan Devil Fruit Awakening Scroll', it seems the copy space is forcing me to get a crew member with the ability of Zoan Devil Fruit...'

After Rifan sighed in his heart for a while, he fixed his gaze on the place he was most concerned about on Robin's personal panel.

Unexpectedly... Robin actually shared the power of 'Conqueror's infusion'.

,

'In this way, the 'Primary Conqueror's Awakening Scroll' obtained earlier has to be used on her.'

The corner of Rifan's mouth raised, and he once again put his hand on Robin's tattoo of Pirate.

[Rifan, you use the 'Elementary Conqueror's Haki Awakening Scroll' on Nico Robin, the strengthening begins!]

[Enhancement has been completed, Robin's personal attributes have been refreshed, please check for yourself!]

[Rifan, your talent "Strengthen the crew, equal return" has been activated, and the strengthening begins!]

[Pirates: Black Pearl Pirates (Level 3)]

[Name: Nico Robin]

[Age: 28 years old]

[Crew number: 02]

[Position: Archaeologist (Master)]

[Physical: 80109]

[Physical level: SS level]

[Devil Fruit: Flower-Flower Fruit Awakening]

[Skills: Fish man Karate (incomplete), Dragon Claw Fist (incomplete)]

[Special Abilities: Advanced Armament Haki, Advanced Observation Haki, Elementary Conqueror's Haki, Listening to the Voice of All Things, Conqueror's Infusion (Sealed)]

[Loyalty: 100 (Life and death go hand in hand)]

[Reward: 80 million Berry]

[It is detected that you already have a high-level Conqueror's Haki, this enhancement is converted into 1000 physical points!]

[Your personal attribute has been refreshed, please check it yourself!]

boom!

The moment Robin got the primary Conqueror's Haki, she uncontrollably exploded it like Mikita before.

Those people who were panicking to rescue the people around the hotel who had fallen down because of the Conqueror's Haki outbreak from

Mikita fell down instantly.

Outside the room where Rifan and Robin were situated, Mikita, Kalifa, and the others also directed astonished looks toward the door.

Especially Mikita, she frowned slightly, unconsciously feeling a sense of crisis in her heart.

"Conqueror's Haki!"

"Did Captain Rifan let Robin have the same power as me?"

"Could it be that Captain Rifan prefers a woman like Robin?"

"No, it's not like that! Captain Rifan first awakened my Conqueror's, and made my Conqueror's reach the highest level."

"Captain Rifan's favourite must be me!"

Mikita murmured in a low voice, not noticing that Nojiko, who was not far away from her, was casting strange gazes at her.

'What a lovely girl~'

'Nevertheless, Mikita, if you've been entertaining thoughts of monopolizing the captain, you're in for disappointment.'

Nojiko raised the corner of her mouth and said silently in her heart.

Of course, she doesn't want anyone to monopolize Rifan.

After all, she also likes Rifan.

'Speaking of which, Robin gets along with Captain Rifan, she will definitely ignite the fire in Captain Rifan heart.'

'I have to find an opportunity to join in the future.'

'Let's use the knowledge learned in that book in the form of Gion later.'

'Speaking of which, I can now move underwater. '

'Maybe we can have fun with Captain Rifan underwater later...'

Thinking of the happy time when she was having fun with Rifan, Nojiko couldn't help but blushed.

...

## Chapter 185: Possibility Of

### Snatching A Master-Level Crew

Member!

After helping Robin control her Conqueror's Haki, Rifan looked at her brand new personal attribute panel and sighed in his heart.

At the same time, he also made up his mind to let Robin remove the two big characters [incomplete] behind Fish man Karate and Dragon Claw Fist as soon as possible.

Wait until Robin is able to use Conqueror's entanglement and is able to use powerful punches.

Rifan believes that, given Robin's current level of physical prowess, Even the Marine Admiral candidate can be defeated relatively easily.

After all, Robin still has the power of the awakened Flower-Flower Fruit.

At this time, Rifan seemed to have seen Robin use the ability of Flower-Flower Fruit to create a devil clone.

Then, as the deity, she and the devil clone used fish man karate, and the other used dragon claw fist to fight against the enemy.

When it comes to Robin's potential to learn Fish-Man Karate and Dragon Claw Fist, Rifan holds a high level of confidence.

His conviction is substantiated by Nojiko and Mikita's confirmation.

Provided the crew possesses the aptitude for mastering certain martial techniques, Rifan is assured of Robin's capability to do so.

As the captain, he can help the crew to comprehend the corresponding boxing skills at a faster speed.

And Robin is no longer afraid of sea water.

Therefore, Rifan believes that she can even master the fish man karate that uses the power of water.

'After the crew has raised their position level to the level of 'master', the rewards given by the copy space are really rich enough.'

'It seems that I have to find a way to make Nami and Nojiko and other members promote their positions level. '

'If every member achieves the 'master' position level, they will gain a 30,000-point physical fitness boost. And in the Black Pearl Pirates, there will be no weaklings."

Rifan raised the corner of his mouth and thought happily.

And at this moment, the reminder of the copy space sounded again.

At the same time, it also appeared in the minds of other reincarnators, as well as in the live broadcast rooms related to All Blue Stars.

[notice!]

['Archaeologist' Nico Robin, a crew member of Rifan, has attained the 'Master' level!

Consequently, Rifan has accomplished the achievement of being the "First Reincarnated Captain with a 'Master' Rank Crew Member."

For this achievement, a special reward of the 'Paramecia Devil Fruit Awakening Scroll' is granted!]

[Note: As a reincarnated captain, cultivating the crew's position levels to the 'Adult' tier is achievable.

Alternatively, acquiring a crew member at the 'Master' rank, and ensuring they haven't joined the pirate group of another reincarnated captain, will make the captain and their associated crew members eligible for substantial rewards!]

[Note: Whenever a reincarnated captain recruits a crew member at the 'Master' position level, the dungeon space will provide corresponding announcements.]

[Note: Reincarnated captains can also receive significant rewards by

recruiting 'Master' level crew members from other reincarnated captains.

However, it's important to note that crew members who have already received rewards from other reincarnated captains will not receive additional rewards upon joining another captain's pirate group.]

—•—|Rifan Live Broadcast Chat Room|—•—

[Ah, what happened, Robin's archaeologist has reached the master level?!]

[Eagle Audience: Damn it, what did Rifan do, the live broadcast room is in a black screen and nothing can be seen!]

[Camel Audience: That bastard Rifan is deliberately trying to keep us from seeing what method he used to make Robin position level reach the master level! ]

[Green Pheasant Audience: What is this guy Rifan doing?! Even if we see it, we can't disclose the corresponding information to the reincarnator in the copy space, right? What is he doing hiding it from us?! ]

[Kangaroo Audience: Perhaps, one day in the future, we will also have the possibility of becoming reincarnator, Rifan may be guarding against this. ]

[Chollima Audience: Will we also become reincarnators in the future? Will the dungeon space choose a new reincarnator?!]

[Hehe, who cares, I only care about Rifan now! Although I don't know what rewards Rifan and Robin have received other than the announced 'Paramecia Devil Fruit Awakening Scroll', but it must not inferior to the reward of Paramecia Devil Fruit Awakening Scroll!]

[Regardless of other things for the time being, this 'Paramecia Devil Fruit Awakening Scroll' alone can awaken Mikita's TO-level Float Devil Fruit!]

[Eagle Audience: Damn it! Could it be that Rifan's pirate group is about to produce a character like Shiki again?!]

[Green Pheasant Audience: Copy Space will announce the person who becomes a master-level crew member, and also said that if the master-level crew member is taken from another ship, the reincarnator captain can also get a reward. Is the Copy Space encouraging reincarnator to compete with each other?!

[Eagle Audience: That's right! This is really good news. As long as the reincarnated people in our country can take away Rifan's Robin, they can grow up quickly, right?! ]

[Camel Audience: Please, Nasser, Huuli, Yuza, everyone is welcome, take Rifan's Robin away!]

—•—One Piece Dungeon World—•—

'Is the Paramecia Devil Fruit power awakening scroll? Interesting, with this reward, Mikita's Float Devil Fruit ability can be awakened!'

'In this way, I can also use the awakening power of Float Devil Fruit! '

'The awakened Float Devil Fruit, plus the high-level Conqueror's Haki I got earlier... Now I can complete Kalifa's final invitation task easily.'

The corners of Rifan's mouth twitched slightly, as if he saw himself completing Kalifa's final invitation task.

Then Kalifa gets a powerful ability bonus, and the Black Pearl Pirates add another powerful member.

But soon, he shook his head again, and focused on another matter he cared about.

'The copy space even directly announced Robin's name. Is this copy space intentionally allowing other reincarnators to vie for my crew?'

'But even if the other party can beat me, with Robin's 100% loyalty to me, there is no way for the other party to make her switch to other pirate groups.'

'Hehe, the copy space is giving unnecessary expectations to others~'

'Alright, I want to see if anyone dares to take Robin away from me.'

The corner of Rifan's mouth raised, and he raised his hand to open the reincarnator exchange group interface.

The next moment, Otoshi message was printed in his eyes.

—•—|Reincarnated People Chat Room|—•—

['Green Pheasant' Otoshi : Damn it, damn it! Nico Robin should belong to me, and those rewards should also belong to me!]

['Panda' Ada Wong: Leaving aside whether you can invite Robin based on your ability, do you alone have the ability to upgrade Robin's position level to the master level?]

['Green Pheasant' Otoshi : Why not? She is the destiny crew member of my pirate group, as long as Robin joins, I will definitely be able to make her a master-level crew member! No! I must take Robin back, as long as Robin comes back, I can also get rewards!]

['Eagle' Ethan: As long as the master-level crew members got taken away by other reincarnators captain, they can get rewards, this is interesting. ]

['Eagle' Sarah Brian: It's very exciting, but then again, even if you, Ethan, can defeat Rifan and take Robin into your hands, if you're not the captain, you won't be able to get the reward. ]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Indeed, the reward this time is exclusive to the reincarnator who is the captain. ]

['Green Pheasant' Ayane: Other reincarnated captains might find it challenging to acquire points, but this rule doesn't seem to apply well to Rifan.]

['Eagle' Tina: Hey, Rifan, can you tell me what rewards you and Robin have received besides the 'Paramecia Devil Fruit Awakening Scroll'?]

['Panda' Rifan: Do you want to know? If Miss Tina is willing to be my slave, I can tell you, Haha~]

['Green Pheasant' Otoshi : You finally appeared, Rifan! Give me back Nico Robin, she is mine!]

['Camel' Huuli: Hehe, I beg to differ. Competent crew members naturally align with capable captains. Robin, who's at the expert level, I doubt you can command this woman!]

['Camel' Nasser: Robin, she is still a beautiful woman and a master-level crew member, I want to fight for her too!]

['Green Pheasant' Otoshi: You bastards, Robin is mine, whoever fight with me, will die!]

['Camel' Yuza: This is embarrassing, I also want to have Robin, are you going to kill me, Otoshi ?]

['Panda' Rifan: So many people desire my Robin, you're welcome to challenge me boldly, and I assure you, I'll provide you with "excellent" treatment~

Furthermore, Otoshi, you ought to become a captain first before discussing taking my Robin away.

By the way, there's another matter I need to mention: Nami, Chopper, Franky, and others all have the potential to reach the master level in the crew.

If you wish to entreat me to withdraw the Destiny crew from the pirate group you're associated with, you'd best expedite your efforts.

Otherwise, I'll reap abundant rewards through them, Hahaha~]

['Green Pheasant' Otoshi: Damn you, Rifan, you bastard! Just you wait, I won't rest until I reclaim Nami, Chopper, and Franky, one by one!]

['Panda' Rifan: Oh, best of luck with that! And don't let me snatch away your Destiny crew once more. You are still playing mud in your own pirate group, Haha. ]

Seeing Otoshi overreaction.

Rifan couldn't help but want to see what kind of expression Otoshi would have when he got Brook.

Or what kind of expression he will have when Nami and others reach the master level.

As for the job levels of Nami, Franky, Chopper, etc., Rifan is not talking casually.

In his view, these few people have the possibility to upgrade their positions to master level.

In addition to them, Carina's 'thief' and Mikita's 'Vice Captain', Rifan also thinks that they can upgrade their corresponding positions to master level.

As long as he can give them the correct training, they can achieve it!

"Captain Rifan, do you have anything else to do today?"

"If there is nothing else."

"Why don't we go outside and find a place to continue~"

Suddenly, Robin whispered in Rifan's ear.

Robin can clearly perceive the changes in the strength of her own body.

Her elevated physical prowess, the manifestation of Conqueror's Haki within her body, and the ability to 'Listen to the Voice of All Things' - all of these symbolize Rifan's acknowledgment and favour toward her.

Such acknowledgment and favouritism fuel Robin's desire to reciprocate Rifan's gestures. As she contemplates Rifan's affection, Robin naturally yearns to express her gratitude by offering her genuine self in return.

At this time, Robin even thought about using the ability of Flower-Flower Fruit to summon her huge self and her huge devil self to help Rifan relieve his boredom.

Of course, as the true deity, she herself will also be the main attacker.

"Although I also want to have a good chat with you, Robin."

"Unfortunately, right now I still have things to do."

"Robin, could I trouble you to let Mikita and Kalifa into the room?"

"I have some things I want to explain to both of them."

Rifan's hands passed over Robin's enchanting body, and then said to Robin with a smile on his face.

At the same time, his eyes stayed on the Paramecia Devil Fruit

Awakening Scroll, which was like a prop on his personal attribute panel.

At this moment, he is ready to obtain the awakening power of Float Devil Fruit.

And start the preparation of Kalifa's final invitation copy.

"It's a pity, I wanted to give you serviceable experience, Captain Rifan~"

"But since you still have something to do, let's continue when you are free."

The corner of Robin's mouth raised, and the skin wrapped in the short skirt clung to Rifan's raging brother that left a stain on his clothes showing how excited she was after she left Rifan's leg and stood up.

"No problem! But Robin, let's find a place with water to get along with each other afterwards."

"By the way, it will also deepen your understanding of fish man karate."

"I'm really looking forward to what you'll look like after you learn Fish man Karate and Dragon Claw Fist."

Rifan looked at Robin who was arranging her clothes, and said with a smile on his face.

"Don't worry, since it's Captain Rifan's request, I will practice hard!"

"Having said that, Captain Rifan, you let me master Conqueror's Haki."

"You also specifically told me to learn Fish-man Karate and Dragon claw technique, do you want me to combine body skills with Flower-Flower Fruit?"

"Do you still want me to be able to perform Conqueror's infusion when using power like Mikita?"

Robin thought of the faint feeling of being able to use Conqueror's infusion in her body, so she couldn't help asking Rifan with some doubts.

"That's right, Robin."

"I do want you to hold that power."

"I really want to see what Aokiji and Akainu, who are Marine Admiral, will look like after seeing you use Conqueror's Infusion."

Rifan said with a smile on his face.

...

Chapter 186: Are you ready to be eaten, Kalifa?

"Marine Admiral Aokiji, Marine Admiral Akainu..."

"I won't disappoint you, Captain Rifan."

"I'm going to grow to the point where I can beat Marine Admiral!"

Robin clenched her fists.

At this moment, even with her calm temperament, her heart was beating with excitement.

Setting Marine Admiral Aokiji aside, Robin's sentiments towards Marine Admiral Akainu are far from positive.

Thinking of the scene where Akainu gave the order to bombard the ships on which the O'Hara civilians were boarding, she couldn't help feeling angry.

Even if those civilians weren't very friendly to Robin.

But it doesn't mean that Robin wants to see them being killed by bombing.

Not to mention, she also almost boarded the ship where the civilians at the time.

"In that case, let's wait until we finish our work."

"Come and help me practice, Captain Rifan"

"By the way, let's continue what we just didn't finish."

"I heard that there are many beautiful clothes in the Water 7."

"I'll go buy some bold clothes that you like later."

Robin winked at Rifan, opened the door and walked out.

"This succubus..."

Rifan sighed, and quickly took a deep breath to calm down his excited body.

Now he still has business to do, and he doesn't want to be affected by the love between men and women.

After a while, the door of the compartment was pushed open again.

Mikita and Kalifa, who were slightly puzzled, walked in through the door one after another.

Mikita: "Captain Rifan, are you looking for me?"

Kalifa: "What's the matter, Captain Rifan?"

Rifan raised the corner of his mouth and beckoned to the two of them.

Seeing Rifan's movements, Mikita immediately trotted over to sit next to Rifan, and tightly embraced his arms with both hands.

Kalifa pushed her glasses, lifted a stool and put it in front of Rifan, and sat down directly opposite Rifan.

"Mikita, it occurred to me earlier that I still have a treasure that I have not given you."

Rifan nodded to Kalifa first, and then focused on Mikita.

"treasure?"

Mikita blinked, with a curious and expectant expression on her face.

"That's correct! Mikita, I plan to awaken the Float Devil Fruit power you possess."

As Rifan uttered these words, his other hand, which was not intertwined with Mikita's, gracefully rose and settled upon the back of Mikita's hand, where the tattoo was located.

[Rifan, you use the "Paramecia Devil Fruit Awakening Scroll" on your "Vice Captain" and "Pastry Chef" Mikita!]

[Mikita's personal attribute has been refreshed, please check it yourself. ]

[Pirates: Black Pearl Pirates (Level 3)]

[Name: Mikita]

[Age: 22 years old]

[Crew number: 01]

[Special position: Vice Captain (Expert)]

[Position: Pastry Chef (Excellent)]

[Physique: 50000]

[Physical level: S level]

[Devil Fruit: Kilo Devil Fruit, Float Devil Fruit(TO) Awakening]

[Skills: Marine Six Styles, Six King Gun, Divine Departure]

[Special Abilities: Advanced Armament Haki, Advanced Observation Haki, Advanced Conqueror's Haki, Conqueror's Infusion]

[Loyalty: 100 (Life and death follow each other)]

[Bounty: 300 million Berry]

[Props: Famous Sword Otoshi]

'Hey! The position level of the Vice Captain has reached the 'expert' level?!'

'Good guy, does that mean Mikita's strength has been recognized by the copy space?'

'That's right, the Conqueror's Haki has reached advanced level, and the TO level Float Devil Fruit has also awakened.'

'Add Mikita's prestige on the ship and her loyalty to me.'

'It is normal for the position of Vice Captain to reach the expert level. '

'This is interesting, maybe it won't take long for Mikita's position as the Vice Captain to reach the master level. '

'In other words, if Mikita's Vice Captain position and pastry chef position both get the master level. '

'Will she and I be able to get two rewards?!'

Rifan glanced at the changes in Mikita's personal attribute list, and was surprised.

At the same time, he also has more expectations for Mikita.

Even though he has received many rewards through the copy space, after experiencing the event where Robin's position reached the level of a master.

There is also a considerable interest in training the crew to reach the master level.

After all, the reward is really too generous!

As for Mikita, Rifan is not sure whether the job level of her pastry chef can reach the level of a master.

But for the position of Vice Captain, Rifan thinks she still has a good chance.

"Float Devil Fruit... Awakened?!"

After Mikita felt the power in her body for a while, she couldn't wait to try it.

They saw her pointing her right hand in the direction of Kalifa.

Immediately, the stool Kalifa was sitting on was suspended together with Kalifa.

Then she gently squeezed her right hand into a fist, and the four corners of the stool Kalifa was sitting on were locked together.

Before the Float Devil Fruit awakens, Mikita needs to touch the object

with her hands first if she wants to levitate the object.

As for directly manipulating the object to change its shape, it is even more impossible.

The power of Float Devil Fruit displayed by Mikita at this moment is the power that can only be manifested after its awakening.

"That's right, this is the effect after your Float Devil Fruit's awakening.

"Now you should be able to easily perform forces such as suspending objects and changing shapes."

"With time, you should be able to do many things that the former Shiki was able to do.

"That's right! If I have a chance, I also plan to awaken your Kilo Devil Fruit later."

"At that time, you can not only suspend the island, but also make the island fall more heavily to attack the enemy."

Rifan patted the back of Mikita's hand, and said with a smile on his face.

"Thank you Captain Rifan, I will definitely use this power well!"

"To become equal to Shiki...No, to become a pirate beyond Shiki!"

Mikita looked up at Rifan with admiration and excitement.

She was also worried that Rifan might like Robin more because of Robin awakening of Conqueror's Haki.

But now Rifan help her awakened her Float Devil Fruit she just got.

Mikita felt a lot more at ease in an instant.

Similarly, she is even more grateful to Rifan in her heart.

Caught up in her excitement, she even momentarily forgot that she was employing the Float Devil Fruit to manipulate the stool upon which Kalifa was seated, causing Kalifa's stool to plummet from the sky.

Kalifa had no choice but to jump off the stool and stand beside Rifan.

With that being said, it's quite satisfying to witness Mikita harnessing the

Float Devil Fruit to such an impressive extent.

Kalifa's emotions, on the other hand, are rather complex.

After all, it wasn't too long ago when Shiki, possessing the Float Devil Fruit ability, wreaked havoc and obliterated the entire Enies Lobby.

Simultaneously, she harbours further uncertainty regarding Rifan's decision to invite her into the room at this particular juncture.

'This man just awakened Robin Conqueror's Haki here.'

'Now here again let Mikita awaken her Float Devil Fruit!'

'Inviting me here, could it be that he also intends for me to attain some form of power?'

Kalifa thought strangely.

"I expect you to become a pirate beyond Shiki, Mikita."

"Mikita, Kalifa and I have something to talk about."

"Find a place to try your new power first."

"By the way, don't make too much noise."

"The capital of water 7 is Franky's home after all."

Rifan pinched Mikita's blushing face with his hands, and said with a smile on his face.

"Hmm, I know, Captain Rifan."

Mikita nodded, then turned her gaze towards Kalifa, who exuded an icy and distant demeanour that kept others at bay from a considerable distance.

For Rifan and Kalifa alone, she didn't show much concern.

After quickly leaving a light lip print on Rifan's face.

She blushed and left the room quickly.

Not that Rifan and Kalifa closed the door.

"What a cute girl." Rifan shook his head, then turned to look at Kalifa,

"Next, let's talk about other things, Kalifa."

While speaking, Rifan used the power of Float Devil Fruit to restore the previously twisted stool of the head tower to its original shape.

Then, he used the power of Float Devil Fruit to control the water in the vase not far away to float in front of him.

The awakening of Float Devil Fruit seemed to give Rifan an extra instinct.

He didn't have many obstacles to displaying this ability.

Maybe he is not as proficient as Shiki, but if he wants to use the same ability to interfere with Shiki.

Rifan is quite confident.

"Captain Rifan, what do you want to talk to me about?"

"I'll tell me in advance, please don't harass me!"

Kalifa pushed her glass and said calmly.

"Please, don't associate everything with harassment."

Rifan shook his head and sighed.

"Forget it, let's get down to business."

"Kalifa, I will take you into a special space later."

"In this space, we may face Shiki again."

"You know the power of Shiki."

"For your safety. "

"I need to eat you into my stomach."

"In this way, I will not only be able to use the power of the door fruit you have previously mastered."

"Your safety can also be guaranteed."

When it came to business, Rifan's expression became serious in an instant.

"Facing... Shiki again?"

"Why, Captain Rifan, I don't quite understand."

Kalifa frowned, a puzzled look immediately appeared on her face.

"It's because of my ability...."

Rifan smiled and told about her final invitation.

The devil fruit of Kalifa is also one of the conditions for Rifan to dare to challenge Shiki.

Just use the ability of Munch-Munch Fruit to temporarily eat Kalifa in his stomach.

Rifan can use the power of the door fruit she has mastered to open up a different space.

If there is a dangerous situation, Rifan can also temporarily avoid the danger through the door fruit.

It can be said that with the fruit of the door, he is invincible when challenging Shiki.

Even, if Shiki in Kalifa's final invitation copy makes a mistake in the battle.

He might also be able to use the door fruit to directly pull Shiki into the sea.

In that way, Shiki, who is a devil fruit user, will not be able to resist Rifan's power.

Of course, the power of the door fruit is only insurance.

If there is a battle, whether to use the power of the door fruit depends on the specific situation.

After all, in terms of increasing speed, within a short distance, the power of door fruit is not better than Thunder Fruit.

"Resurrection..... Do you mean resurrecting Blueno's is possible?!"

"Captain Rifan, is that true?!"

Kalifa grabbed Rifan's arm and asked with a trembling body.

Even with her calm personality, she couldn't help being excited when she heard that her colleagues might be resurrected.

"Of course it's true, do you think I'm going to lie about it, Kalifa?"

Rifan patted Kalifa's shoulder with a smile on his face and took out the Bubble Devil Fruit from his inventory.

"Are you ready, Kalifa?"

"Are you ready to enter my stomach?"

Rifan raised the corner of his mouth and looked at Kalifa with a smile on his face.

...

Chapter 187: Kalifa's Growth

Props!

It's about the possibility of resurrecting Blueno, Kalifa will naturally not refuse.

After mustering up her courage, she let Rifan swallow herself.

Afterwards, Rifan used the Bubble fruit as a sacrifice to brought him into the special copy space of the final invitation.

As Rifan speculates, copy space is indeed the situation when Shiki invaded Enies Lobby.

At this moment, Shiki is standing in the air and jokingly watching the struggling actions of cp9 people.

Rifan can even see Kalifa in the past, and when he use Observation Haki, he even perceive his past-self hidden underground.

Of course, Rifan knows that those are not his real self.

It is just an energy body created by copy space using special energy.

"How does it feel,

"You should be able to see it."

Rifan took off his shirt and revealed Kalifa's face on his chest.

"I can see, although it is a bit awkward, but it does not affect my sight."

Kalifa blinked and quickly set her eyes on Shiki and everyone in CP.

"Captain Rifan, c-can you really only save one person?"

Kalifa watched the dead Fukurou, Jabra and others and couldn't help asking.

"Unfortunately, Kalifa, I can't do this with my ability!"

"No, you don't need to apologize, Captain Rifan, I took it for granted, it's already a miracle to be able to save Blueno alone."

"It's good that you understand Kalifa, it's almost time to intervene now, and I'm going to follow the plan."

Rifan said, then jumped towards Blueno and rushed over.

And as Rifan started to act.

Kalifa saw that Rob Lucci, Kaku, and even her past self that had existed on the scene turned into light and disappeared.

Among the people in cp9, only Blueno still exists.

This also made Kalifa realize that what Rifan said was true.

Being able to save Blueno is Rifan's limit.

Rifan quickly came to Blueno who was secured by Shiki using the earth coil.

Without waiting for any reaction from Blueno.

Rifan directly used Dark Fruit to drag Blueno into the dark space.

"Rifan, why are you here?!"

Seeing Rifan appearing, Shiki suspended in mid-air immediately frowned.

At this moment, Shiki is injected with Alabasta's relevant memories by the copy space.

So he knows about Rifan's existence.

Of course, the intelligence about Rifan.

Shiki also only grasped the intelligence of Rifan's strength as of Alabasta.

"Sorry, I'm not interested in answering a disabled person's question."

Rifan glanced at Shiki provocatively, and then rushed towards the coast.

Rifan's words obviously hurt Shiki's pride.

His expression froze, and he immediately used his devil fruit to chase after Rifan.

At intervals, he employs his Devil Fruit ability to hurl enormous rocks and other objects, creating obstacles and causing disruptions for Rifan. Although Rifan was able to use the power of Thunder Fruit to throw off Shiki.

But in order to be able to lure Shiki to the sea, he chose to cast a speed that Shiki could keep up with.

A few minutes later, after Rifan successfully brought Shiki to the sky above the sea.

Rifan grinned sardonically at Shiki.

Utilizing the Door Door Fruit, he created an aerial doorway and soared through it, entering a unique spatial circle crafted by the same fruit.

Upon witnessing Rifan's vanishing act, Shiki instinctively scowled, activating his Observation Haki to initiate a search for Rifan.

"Captain Rifan, what are you going to do next?"

Kalifa asked aloud on Rifan's chest, while her eyes were fixed on Shiki who was searching for Rifan outside the different space.

"It's very simple, attack that guy first."

"Later, I will let my devil's clone use 'Divine Departure' to attack that guy."

"Even if he reacted the moment I opened the air door."

But if that man sees the moves of the former his rival and lover, there will be a momentary opening.

"If the plan goes well, maybe the attack of my devil clone can directly blast that guy into the sea."

Rifan smiled, crossed his hands in front of his chest, and used the power

of Flower-Flower Fruit to build little devil clone.

Because Rifan injected a lot of Armament Haki and Conqueror's Haki into it when building the devil clone.

The devil clone at this moment is more deterrent than the devil clone Rifan summoned before.

Kalifa couldn't help trembling just looking at it.

It's no wonder, after all, Rifan didn't manipulate the devil clone to cover up the Haki on it's body.

But the high-level Conqueror's Haki didn't stun Kalifa at the moment because she was in Rifan's body.

Rifan took out the demon sword Sandai Kitetsu from his item inventory and handed it to his devil clone.

Subsequently, the devil's clone swiftly imbued the demon sword's blade with Conqueror's Haki and Armament Haki.

Once the clone had amassed sufficient charge, Rifan suddenly maneuvered it to a position directly above Shiki. Then, Rifan activated a spatial gateway.

Shiki, who had been using his Observation Haki, noticed it the moment the air door opened.

And quickly turned around and swung his sword to slash at the devil's clone that had come to him.

However, when seeing the 'Divine Departure' wielded by the little devil's avatar.

Sure enough, as Rifan predicted, there was a momentary pause in his movements.

And this momentary pause also made him lose the best opportunity to resist.

boom!

An abrupt, thunderous noise reverberated across the sky, erupting suddenly.

Shiki found himself reeling as the blade of the devil's clone collided with him.

His body was sent hurtling through the air, ultimately crashing in an inverted position towards the sea.

Just when Rifan thought his plan was going to succeed, the sea below Shiki automatically parted to both sides.

As for Shiki himself, he fell into the void after the separation of the sky and the sea.

"This guy has really developed his Float Devil Fruit to the limit!"

"Sure enough, it's not enough to rely on the my devil's clone to end the battle."

"Looks like I have to use plan B."

Rifan, who was in a different space, shook his head, and was already ready to play by himself.

boom!

With a loud noise, Shiki flew into the sky from the hollow below the sea surface.

Accompanying him, there are also four lion heads constructed of sea water.

Compared with before, there was obviously an extra bloodstain on Shiki's abdomen.

There is also a blood at the corner of his mouth.

"Asshole, I'll kill you!"

Shiki let out a roar, and then swung his big hand forward.

In an instant, those huge lion heads made of seawater rolled towards Rifan's devil clone with infinite coercion.

He himself followed closely behind, ready to attack the devil clone at any time.

However, at this moment, Rifan suddenly opened the air door on the side of Shiki, and flew out from the different space.

Shiki frowned, and his Observation Haki locked onto Rifan instantly, intending to attack Rifan with two lion heads.

However, just as he was about to employ his Devil Fruit powers to manipulate the sea-water-formed lion head he had created, Shiki was taken aback to find that he couldn't control the seawater with the same ease as before.

"What's happening?"

With astonishment evident in his eyes, Shiki observed the sea lion head he had been commanding, only to realize that Rifan's devil clone was already swiftly advancing with Divine Departure aimed at him.

In a state of urgency, he temporarily set aside his confusion and relinquished his hold over the seawater. This inadvertent action proved advantageous for Rifan, who was using his Float Devil Fruit ability to manipulate the immense sea lion head.

"Taste your own tactics!"

"Lion Majesty—Water Coil!"

Rifan bellowed as he harnessed the Float Devil Fruit's power, propelling the seawater-constructed lion head - previously abandoned by Shiki - towards both Shiki and his devil clone.

Simultaneously, Rifan propelled himself towards Shiki, closely trailing the massive sea lion head.

"What?!"

Shiki, caught off guard while attempting to counter his devil clone's attack, found himself faced once again with the sea lion head's assault,

leaving him momentarily vulnerable.

Before he could react, the imposing seawater-formed lion heads had already converged in front of him.

Driven by necessity, Shiki gritted his teeth through the residual agony from the previous Divine Departure attack. He retaliated by executing a flying slash to repel Rifan's devil clone, while simultaneously unleashing a series of rapid slashes to sever the seawater lion's head.

At this time, Rifan himself had already arrived in front of Shiki who had just used his tricks and had no time to adjust his posture and aura.

'Armament Haki + Conqueror's Infusion!'

"Fish man Karate— Five Thousand Tile True Punch!"

Rifan screamed in his heart, and drew a semicircle with his right hand.

Then it blasted out towards Shiki's face.

Although Shiki wants to dodge, Rifan has already used Observation Haki, which can predict the future, to predict Shiki's dodge position.

Therefore, even if Shiki wanted to dodge, it was already too late.

'Damn it! I'm Shiki a great pirate!'

'How could it be possible to lose here!'

"Aaaaahhhh!!!"

Shiki roared angrily, and even directly used the Float Devil Fruit to control the oars on his head, forcing it out.

Then, he condensed Armament Haki and Conqueror's Haki on his sword with the fastest speed, and slashed at Rifan's fist.

Boom!

Shiki's body immediately flew upside down.

Although he condensed Conqueror's Haki and Armament Haki.

But in the case of being injured and in a hurry, his slashes could not resist Rifan's fish man karate.

Even so, Rifan himself paused for a moment because of the powerful impact on his body.

Shiki spat out a mouthful of blood and is trying to use his ability to distance himself from Rifan.

However, Rifan's devil clone suddenly appeared behind him.

His devil's clone stared at Shiki, and four arms grew out of his shoulders, and quickly stretched out to grab the limbs of Shiki, who had not yet adjusted his body.

And twisted Shiki's body hard, intending to directly break his lumbar spine!

At the same time, the original two hands of the devil clone suddenly raised the demon sword Kitetsu and stabbed at Shiki's heart!

'asshole!'

Shiki cursed inwardly and utilized the Float Devil Fruit to dislodge the sharp blade embedded in his foot, clenching it between his teeth.

Desperately, he twisted his head and swung the longsword, which was held in his mouth, towards the blade of the devil clone.

A metallic clang resounded.

As Shiki's sharp blade collided with the Sandai Kitetsu, the devil clone attack continued.

A deflection has occurred.

The blade that was going to hit Shiki's heart, just pierced Shiki's abdomen.

Under the pain, Shiki spat out a mouthful of blood.

The pain in the lungs and the pain in the lumbar spine twisted by the devil's clone already made his eyes red.

With a roar, he clenched the sharp blade in his mouth and thrust it into the heart of the devil's clone.

Shiki aimed to force the devil clone to release him through this action.

However, he hadn't anticipated that the devil clone wouldn't attempt to evade.

Instead of evading directly, the clone shifted its body slightly to avoid critical points, permitting Shiki's sharp knife to pierce its form.

Shiki frowned, and immediately wanted to pull out the sharp blade.

But he found that there was a huge resistance coming from the blade piercing into the devil's body, making him unable to pull out the sharp blade no matter what.

Just when Shiki was going to use the power of Float Devil Fruit to pry the blade.

A great sense of crisis suddenly came from the position in front of him. He stared forward with red eyes, but saw that Rifan himself had arrived in front of him at some point!

Just when Shiki was busy dealing with the devil clone.

Rifan's right hand drew a semicircle, quickly compressing and agglomerating the surrounding sea water that was still falling towards Rifan's hand.

In a blink of an eye, Rifan compressed the water volume of a huge lion's head into a ball the size of a tennis ball.

Not only that, Rifan also injected huge Armament Haki and Conqueror's Haki into the water polo!

In an instant, the originally clear and transparent water polo turned into a black ball with red and black electric lights shining on its surface!

The danger that Shiki perceives comes from this black ball in Rifan's hand!

If it weren't for the black ball still flowing, it would look more like an iron ball made of metal at this moment!

"Damn it, let me go!"

The overwhelming sense of danger forced Shiki to intensify his struggle, attempting desperately to break free from the grasp of the devil's clone.

He even utilized his Float Devil Fruit ability to manipulate nearby suspended objects, using them as projectiles against both himself and the devil clone, without distinguishing between friend or foe.

His aim was simple: to distance himself from Rifan and the black orb in Rifan's possession.

However, the "Divine Departure," previously employed by the devil clone, along with Rifan's Fish-Man Karate, struck him directly.

Despite being under attack, the devil clone still constrained Shiki's movements, rendering it impossible for Shiki to expect the Rifan-created clone to release its grip on him, right?

"No need to struggle, it's time to end this farce!"

Rifan said.

Then, he slammed the black water ball into the heart of Shiki whose body had been twisted into a slingshot shape by the devil's clone!

"Fish man Karate · Secret Art · Black Hole!"

The moment Rifan's palm touched Shiki's heart.

The black water polo exploded instantly, emitting black-red electric light and powerful shock waves.

That huge power immediately involved Shiki's whole body.

The shock wave formed by the black water polo pierced through Shiki's skin like a sharp arrow.

Even came to his back and involved his devil's clone.

Withstanding this blow, Shiki could no longer maintain his consciousness, rolled his eyes and passed out directly.

The slash of 'Divine Departure' is powerful, not only because of its huge

power, but also because it is difficult to dodge but it didn't kill Shiki.

But for Devil Fruit power + armament Haki that condenses internal destruction and the powerful Fish man Karate with conqueror infusion that I don't know how many times it made the attack more stronger,

If it can hit, it goes without saying that it will have a great impact!

The seawater carried in the attack can even make the devil fruit user fall into a state of powerlessness.

No matter how powerful Shiki is, after being hit by this move, it is still difficult to maintain a clear consciousness.

And with his coma, the little devil clone finally completed his mission.

Accompanied by a 'click' sound.

Shiki's lumbar spine broke directly, and the back of his head and legs also came to the same space.

[Rifan, you have completed Kalifa's final invitation task, and the special rewards are 'Kalifa Growth Scroll' and 'Double Fruit Ability Awakening Scroll'. ]

[Using 'Kalifa Growth Scroll', Kalifa will be able to gain future power.]

[Using the 'Double Devil Fruit power awakening scroll', you will be able to eat the next Devil Fruit again to gain the ability on the premise of eating the next Devil Fruit. ]

...

Chapter 188: Kalifa's Pain Relief

Method~

Special copy space.

With the defeat of Shiki.

The Enies Lobby scene in the special copy space is gone at this moment.

Rifan and Kalifa returned to the white world as the basic space.

"Captain Rifan, are you okay?!"

Kalifa watched Rifan after using the power of Munch-Munch Fruit to spit herself out.

He fell to the ground with his head up, clenching his teeth and shaking all over, and the exposed upper body skin looked like a lot of sweat.

Kneeling down next to Rifan anxiously, she looked at Rifan nervously.

"No...I'm okay, it's just a little painful."

"With Dark Fruit, if I get hurt, I will suffer double the pain."

"No... I should have been injured by myself just now."

Rifan shook his head helplessly and said.

In order to be able to finish the fight as soon as possible.

It is also more secure to win.

He didn't choose to try and see if a steady approach could wear down Shiki.

Instead, a sneak method was adopted.

Even to the end.

He even ignored the fact that his devil's avatar would be affected by the shock wave of the "Fish man Karate · Secret Technique" and directly attacked Shiki.

Although the purpose of using Fish man Karate is achieved.

But his devil's body also received a lot of shocks.

And this impact was naturally fed back to Rifan as the original.

When fighting Shiki, Rifan didn't care about the pain in his body.

But when the battle was settled, even he couldn't take it anymore.

"Double...pain?"

Kalifa frowned, watching Rifan enduring the pain and using the Dark Fruit ability to repair his body.

She was thinking that Rifan became like this because of her.

While feeling guilty in her heart, she was also more grateful to Rifan.

Thinking of Rifan's hobbies, her own evaluation of Rifan's character, and what Rifan once said about admiring and liking women like her.

Kalifa pursed her lips.

After thinking for a while, she directly tore the black tight dress and the inner fishnet outfit to pieces.

In the blink of an eye, Kalifa only had high heels, suspender fishnet stockings and pants to protect her private parts.

"Kalifa?"

Rifan blinked and looked at Kalifa with some doubts.

Kalifa took a breath, stretched out her hands and took Rifan's hands on the skin of the front of her body.

Perhaps because she felt that this was not enough, after a while, she lay flat on Rifan's body.

"Rifan, in this case, will your pain be relieved?"

While talking, Kalifa rubbed against Rifan's body through her clothes.

Although it was to relieve Rifan's pain, such a move still made Kalifa feel a little shy.

Especially when feeling Rifan's desire rising due to the expansion of blood vessels.

"Is this...did you do it to make me feel better?"

Rifan raised his eyebrows, and asked Kalifa in surprise.

"Hmm! You should enjoy seeing and feeling this, Captain."

Kalifa made some adjustments to her posture, so that the pressure brought by Rifan came to her abdomen, so that the pressure would not stay in her lower body.

"That's true when you say that."

"And... after such a long time, the injuries on my body have actually disappeared."

"The pain is gone too."

"Thanks, Kalifa, you can get up now."

Rifan patted Kalifa on the back and said with a smile on his face.

Although he enjoyed this situation very much, he could also faintly feel the resistance in Kalifa's heart.

As the captain of the pirate group, he didn't intend to embarrass his crew too much.

"That's it..."

Hearing this, Kalifa supported Rifan's arms with both hands to prop up his upper body.

She looked at the fragments of clothes on the ground, and couldn't help but sighed faintly.

'Forget it, just take it as gratitude to him.'

Kalifa shook her head and said silently in her heart.

Because of this gratitude.

She was not in a hurry to leave Rifan.

She even raised Rifan's hand and placed it in front of her.

Rifan watched Kalifa's move and felt the touch from his hands.

He just feel that his endurance has ushered in a great challenge.

But soon, after feeling the changes in the surrounding space, he took the initiative to withdraw his hand.

And supported Kalifa to stand up from the ground.

Immediately, he took the initiative to take off his clothes and trousers, intending to hand them to Kalifa to put on.

"Rifan?"

Kalifa opened her eyes wide, watching Rifan's movements, she was momentarily at a loss.

"What's the matter, Rifan?"

"That, that, I'm not ready for something like that...I can't do it!"

"Things like that... You mean things between men and women? You misunderstood, Kalifa."

"I misunderstood?"

"That's right, I'm just going to give you the clothes to wear. It's almost time, and I have to release Blueno. This space will also be broken!"

When Kalifa heard this, she immediately blushed.

However, after hearing that Blueno will coming,

She also didn't care that what Rifan handed her was men's clothes, she quickly reached out and put it on herself.

And Rifan saw that Kalifa had already covered her skin.

Then he opened the dark space again and released Blueno who had been long in the dark space from the beginning.

With Shiki dead, and they have returned to the base space,

At this moment, Blueno has recovered his energy body, so his clothes that were originally worn by dark energy have also returned to their original state.

Not only that, but he also understood his own situation through copy space.

"Kalifa, this time I really trouble you."

"I didn't expect that I would be pulled out of the underworld when I was dead."

"By the way...you and this Rifan are together, right?"

Blueno looked at Kalifa wearing Rifan's clothes.

He also looked at Rifan's appearance wearing only his brief, and couldn't help but ask curiously.

"You misunderstood, Blueno."

"There are deep reasons for this."

Kalifa shook her head and spoke.

Rifan smiled, and after greeting Blueno, he turned and walked aside.

He intends to give the last time of this special copy space to the two parties, Blueno and Kalifa.

'It's another 'Double Devil Fruit Awakening Scroll', who should use it this time.'

Rifan looked at the rewards he had previously received for completing Kalifa's final invitation in the inventory and fell into a state of thought.

'Mikita, Nami, Chopper, Vivi, etc. already have powerful Devil Fruit abilities. '

'Bonney's age Devil Fruit isn't bad either.'

'Could it be that Robin is going to become a double Devil Fruit user?'

Thinking of this, Rifan couldn't help but fantasize about Robin becoming another kind of ability user.

But soon, he shook his head.

'Forget it, Robin's current Flower-Flower Fruit is already good.'

'It is also possible to fly with Flower-Flower Fruit.'

'If she succeeds in mastering boxing in the future, her strength will be able to go further.'

'Eating another Devil Fruit might distract her.'

'Besides, I only have slippery fruit in hand now. '

'Let's wait until I obtain good devil fruit to make a decision. '

Rifan thought about it in his heart, and his thoughts couldn't help but come to the promotion of the crew's rank.

'Now there are Nami, Carina, Chopper and other crew members who have reached the expert level in their positions.'

'Robin was able to raise the rank of archaeologist to Master level by gaining Hearing the Voice of All Things.'

'If Nami and Chopper are given corresponding power when improving their corresponding professional knowledge.'

'It is not known whether their ranks can be further promoted. '

Thinking of this, Rifan began to think about the various powers of the One Piece world, including the power of Devil Fruit.

'Chopper has the power of Munch-Munch Fruit. In addition to being able to synthesize construction materials, it can also play a corresponding role in the synthesis of medicinal materials.'

'If Chopper is further allowed to learn from other famous doctors, will his position level be improved?'

Rifan frowned slightly, and his mind quickly flashed to the famous doctor in the world.

Soon, a slightly sinister figure broke into Rifan's mind.

'I remember that Moria's ship's doctor, Hogback, is a very good doctor!

'Even without the special Devil Fruit power, that guy can become Moria's cadre with his medical skills alone. '

'If he can get that guy's medical knowledge, Chopper's ability can be further improved.'

'If it still doesn't work, maybe we should help Chopper obtain a Devil Fruit that can improve the healing ability.'

Thinking of Devil Fruit, Op-Op Fruit, Healing Fruit, Hormone Fruit, and even Phoenix Fruit appeared in Rifan's mind involuntarily.

'Speaking of which, if Nojiko as 'Nurse' could gain the ability of the Healing Fruit, it might also result in an increase in her position's rank.'

'Sure enough, after arriving in Dressrosa, Nojiko has to use Clone-Clone Fruit to record the data of Mansherry healing fruit. '

'Also Carina, her current position level of 'thief' is an expert, on the premise of having the color devil fruit, if her stealing speed can be

further improved, her position level should also be raised. '

'It seems that I have to consider getting her a Devil Fruit like a teleportation fruit in the future. '

'Bonney's 'helmsman', if I get her a Devil Fruit like String-String Fruit, it should be more convenient for her to steer the helm.'

'Franky's shipbuilding... After he has obtained the power of the future, he can further learn from Vegapunk, and he should be able to improve the level of the shipbuilder. '

'Nami's nautical skills... If we combine her ability to predict the weather with her skin and enhance it with Observation Haki, which can predict the future, it might elevate her nautical position to the Master level.'

'Princess Vivi, if I give her the Dog-Dog Fruit, Model: Nine Tailed Fox, I don't know if it will increase her charm and also increase her dancing attractiveness.'

Mikita's position of 'Vice Captain' only needs to continue to improve her strength, but for the position of 'Pastry Chef', should I need to get her a butter devil fruit in the future?

'Or, let her go to Big Mom territory for a period of time to study...'

'No, it would be dangerous to let Mikita go.'

'Perhaps I can go to Totto Land to learn the art of pastry making for a while, and then guide Mikita.'

Rifan stroked his chin and thought to himself.

If we were to identify a pastry paradise within the entire pirate world, it's possible that Totto Land's Cake Island could be considered such a holy land of pastries.

Because Charlotte Linlin has a sweet tooth, the chefs there have excellent pastry making skills.

In view of this, Rifan feels that if he can study in Cake Island for a period

of time, even he can gain a lot in pastry making.

If there is a real chance to go to Totto Land in the future, maybe he can abducted Pudding.

In this way, he can also hand over the position of "Chef" of the Black Pearl Pirates to her...

Rifan touched his chin, turned his head and looked at Kalifa who was walking towards this side with a necklace in her hand.

'There is also Kalifa's 'secretary' position, where she has honed her secretarial skills to an expert level.'

'Is there any way to further improve her ability in this position...'

Just at this moment, an inspiration flashed in Rifan's mind.

'If the secretary needs to perfectly complete the tasks assigned by the boss, in addition to being able to be keenly aware of the needs of the boss.'

'You also need to be able to deal with outsiders as customers.'

'If Kalifa has the Observation Haki of Red Earl who can see through people's hearts. '

'Whether it is dealing with customer requirements or negotiating with customers, she can have an advantage.'

'That's decided. If I get rewards like 'Skill Scroll—Mind Reading Observation Haki' in the future, I can give it to Kalifa to try.'

Rifan stood up while thinking.

...

Chapter 189: Combination Of

Bubble Fruit And Gate Fruit!

If he really obtains a prop that can read minds, Rifan is not worried of using it on Kalifa.

After all, after the final invitation, Kalifa's loyalty will definitely reach

100%.

In addition, if Kalifa has mastered the mind-reading Observation Haki.

Rifan will also master the corresponding ability himself.

With the same Observation Haki, Rifan felt that even Kalifa wanted to use mind reading on him.

He is also able to detect and defend in time.

"Rifan, Blueno has gone back, what should we do next?"

Kalifa came to Rifan, and her calm voice brought Rifan back from his thoughts.

"Since Blueno has gone back, let's go back too."

"This space has reached its limit."

Rifan put his hand on Kalifa's shoulder.

As if to prove what Rifan said, the next moment, the surrounding space vibrated violently.

Kalifa only felt a white light flash before her eyes, and when she opened her eyes again.

She found herself back in the hotel room where she was originally.

"I'm back..." Kalifa looked around, and then at the necklace on her hand that contained Blueno's soul coordinates.

This made her realize that everything that happened before was not a dream.

But when she saw Rifan's clothes she was wearing, what she did to Rifan came back to her mind.

In a moment, her face was once again stained with a layer of blush.

Having said that, after thinking that there is still a chance to revive Blueno.

She suddenly raised her head to look into Rifan's eyes:

"Captain Rifan, I will definitely help you find One Piece and make you

the 'Pirate King'!"

At this moment, Kalifa looked extremely solemn.

After talking with Rifan, she understood that Rifan needs to pay a lot to revive Blueno.

The energy of Rifan that needs to be consumed may only be replenished by finding the One Piece.

At the same time, as Kalifa's voice fell, a corresponding reminder came from Rifan's mind.

[Rifan, your 'Secretary' Kalifa's loyalty attribute has reached full mark. ]

[Congratulations, you are now able to use Kalifa's job skills and Devil Fruit abilities!]

The corners of Rifan's mouth raised slightly, and he raised his hand to hold Kalifa's palm and touch her pirate tattoo.

"Thank you, Kalifa."

"But since you want to support me to become the Pirate King."

"Then you have to become stronger."

After speaking, Rifan directly used the 'Kalifa Growth Scroll' on her.

[Rifan, you use the 'Kalifa Growth Scroll' on your 'Secretary' Kalifa. Start strengthening!]

[Enhancement has been completed, Kalifa's personal attributes have been refreshed, please check it yourself. ]

[Pirates: Black Pearl Pirates (Level 3)]

[Name: Kalifa]

[Age: 25 years old]

[Crew number: 10]

[Position: Secretary (Expert)]

[Physical: 50001]

[Physical level: S level]

[Devil Fruit: Bubble Fruit · Awakened, Gate Fruit]

[Special Abilities: Intermediate Armament Haki, Intermediate Observation Haki]

[Props: Dog-Dog Fruit, Model: Wolf]

[Loyalty: 100 (Life and death go hand in hand)]

[Bounty: None]

'Sure enough, her physique has been greatly improved. "

'Her Haki has also improved. '

'And sure enough, she also has the power of Bubble Fruit, and it's an awakened at that!

'This time, I really made a lot of money.'

After Rifan glanced at Kalifa's personal attribute panel, he looked at Kalifa who was closing her eyes tightly, carefully feeling the new power in his body.

Unlike Nami and Robin, when Kalifa gained the power of the future, there is no difference in her appearance.

This is not surprising to Rifan.

After all, in the original book, except for the changes in the clothes Kalifa wore two years ago and two years later, everything else remained the same.

"Captain Rifan, is this power really my future power?"

"My body has become so strong!"

"Also, there seems to be a Devil Fruit power in my body."

After a while, Kalifa opened her eyes again and looked at Rifan in amazement.

He saw her right hand slid across the skin of her body, and some foam was immediately stirred up.

"Yes, Kalifa, that power you sense is indeed your future power."

"So, are you even more confident now in helping me achieve the goal of becoming the Pirate King?"

Rifan touched the foam made by Kalifa curiously, and said with a smile on his face.

Hearing this, she nodded heavily.

The sudden increase in power in her body even gave Kalifa the illusion that she could defeat Shiki.

"After this, find some time to familiarize yourself with your own power, Kalifa."

"Having said that, if you want to further improve your own strength like this, you can try to further improve your ability as a secretary."

Rifan glanced at the 'expert' level position talent on Kalifa's personal panel, and said.

In Rifan's view, Kalifa is also one of those people who has the potential to elevate her position to the pinnacle.

And now that there is no way for Kalifa to master the mind-reading Observation Haki, he can only try to remind Kalifa to master more skills related to secretaries

"Promote my job as secretary?"

Kalifa pushed her glasses, and a light reflected off the lenses.

After a while, she approached Rifan's ear and said softly:

"A good secretary helps the boss get everything done when the boss needs it."

"I think I can complete the tasks of the boss very well in general work."

"But in terms of helping the boss deal with life problems, I still have shortcomings."

"Captain Rifan, do you want me to help you with your life problems too?"

Hearing this, Rifan smiled and nodded:

"If it is the secretary's job to deal with life matters, I really hope you can do it well."

In addition to the mind-reading Observation Haki, Rifan himself is not very clear about how to make Kalifa's position reach the master level.

Therefore, he can only place his hopes on what Kalifa said.

"Does that include physical matters, too, Captain?"

Kalifa whispered, with a hint of charm in her words.

"Huh?"

Rifan was startled and looked at Kalifa in disbelief.

"That's right!" Kalifa nodded slightly and said:

"If you want to talk about things in life, naturally include that aspect as well.

"I remember hearing this saying, let the secretary do it when you have something to do."

"When it's okay, the boss can choose to be the secretary!"

"When I was working at cp9, I also saw the bosses treat their secretaries like this."

"Captain Rifan, do you want me to do the same?"

Rifan raised his eyebrows and fixed his eyes on her.

And Kalifa has always maintained a faint smile.

After a while, Rifan chuckled and shook his head:

"If Kalifa, you are sincerely willing to do that for me."

"Of course I won't refuse."

"But ah, are you really ready?"

Although Kalifa's current loyalty has come to the point of life and death.

But in the final analysis, he and Kalifa spent only ten days together.

Under such circumstances, Rifan doesn't think that Kalifa can fall in love with him in that short time.

And Kalifa is obviously not a casual person in life style.

Under such circumstances, Rifan does not want to use the power of the captain of the pirate ship and the possibility of resurrecting Blueno to force Kalifa to do something she is not prepared for.

Moreover, Rifan doesn't feel that solving his physical problems can help her increase her position rank.

If this is the case, Rifan will have to wonder if copy space creator is a serious 'person'.

"Don't worry, Kalifa, you don't need to worry too much, and you don't need to deliberately please me."

"I will fulfil my promise, after I find the One Piece."

"I will resurrect everyone, including Blueno, Nami and Nojiko's adoptive mother, Robin's mother, and Chopper's respected doctor."

"Also, Kalifa, if you really become the kind of character who intentionally pleases people."

"Your charm will be greatly reduced and I don't want that to see that."

Rifan patted Kalifa on the shoulder with both hands, and said with a smile on his face.

When Kalifa heard Rifan's words, a flash of light flashed on the lens again.

In her heart, she couldn't help giving Rifan a higher look.

After seeing the scene where Nojiko changed into Gion and have fun with Rifan.

Kalifa is deeply aware of Rifan's passion for those things between men and women.

Even, in terms of gameplay, Rifan is quite rich.

Moreover, Rifan also made it clear that he likes women like Kalifa.

However, even under such circumstances, Rifan keep denying her in a

good way. How could this not make Kalifa treat Rifan differently?

However, her admiration only lasted for a moment, and Rifan's next sentence brought Kalifa's impression of Rifan back to the previous point.

"However, since you are so proactive."

"It's really a bit of blasphemy and underestimation of your charm for me to push you away."

"Then, Kalifa, how about you allow Nojiko to copy your body data?"

"It doesn't mean anything else, I just hope that after Nojiko copy your data, she can use the power of your door fruit and the power of your bubble fruit."

Rifan raised the corner of his mouth and said with a smile on his face.

"I don't think you simply allowed Nojiko to copy my body data just for the purpose of using my Devil Fruit power, correct Captain Rifan?"

Kalifa pushed her glasses and took a deep look at Rifan.

As for Rifan, he responded with a big smile and a very sincere smile.

After a while, Kalifa sighs faintly and said:

"I understand, I agree with Nojiko to use Clone-Clone Fruit to imitate my body data."

"Even if you want Nojiko to look like me to help you relieve your boredom, I won't say anything."

...

Chapter 190: Titan Robin And

Demon Robin Fight Rifan!

When Rifan heard it,

Immediately he laughed happily.

Then he walked aside and used the awakened version of Bubble Fruit to turn a stool into soap bubbles.

Unawakened Bubble Fruit.

It can make the user's whole body produce bubbles that can wash away anything.

It can also make the objects it touches extremely smooth.

And the Bubble Fruit after awakening.

It can directly turn the surrounding objects into soap bubbles.

For such ability.

Rifan feels that it can not only help in battle.

When men and women have fun.

Flying soap bubbles can also be quite a fun experience.

Rifan hopes that Nojiko will become like Kalifa.

It's not just about being able to experience Kalifa through Nojiko.

Similarly, he also want to experience the strange experience that soap bubbles may bring.

Kalifa looked at Rifan's smile after using the Bubble Fruit.

As she who has wandered in the dark world for many years.

Immediately understood the dirty thoughts in his heart.

"Let me help you."

Kalifa shook her head, and walked to Rifan's side.

She raised her hand and touched Rifan's skin.

As her hands slid across Rifan's body.

Immediately, a series of translucent soap bubbles were stirred up.

"Kalifa, what are you doing?"

Rifan raised his eyebrows and looked at Kalifa with some doubts.

"The previous battle with Shiki left you with many blood stains."

"As a secretary, helping my boss clean up the traces of the battle is also one of my jobs."

While talking, Kalifa pulled Rifan to the side sofa and sat down.

"Captain Rifan, please don't move, don't talk."

"This clean-up is special."

"I'll clean you up until you're satisfied and relaxed."

"It's not likely that this will happen again in the future."

After Kalifa finished speaking, she wiped Rifan's body with her hands, creating more bubbles in the process. Then, using her right hand, she touched Rifan's side, causing the cloth to be assimilated into soap bubbles due to the power of the awakened Bubble Fruit. Kalifa pursed her lips and gathered her courage to extend her hands on his body, intending to help Rifan clean up the traces left by the battle with Shiki. However, Rifan suddenly grabbed Kalifa's hands to stop her.

"Captain Rifan?" Kalifa looked up suspiciously, "I didn't force myself you know."

"Or, are you planning to use Bubble Fruit yourself?"

"Or, is my behaviour is not enough to please you?"

Hearing this, Rifan shook his head with a smile, and said in a low voice.

"You misunderstood, Kalifa."

"It's better we change places."

"Otherwise, everyone outside may find out."

"Or, someone has already discovered it."

After speaking, Rifan looked at the ears and eyes made of Robin's Flower-Fruit at the door.

"Still the same, that Robin."

Rifan shook his head and touched the air casually.

The next moment, an air door opened automatically.

Then Rifan took Kalifa and walked in together.

Outside the door, Robin watched Rifan and Kalifa disappear into the air door.

She couldn't help but chuckled and shook her head.

"Nojiko, let's go out for a while."

Robin came to Nojiko, and with a smile on her face, she pulled her towards the door of the hotel.

"Robin, what's the matter?"

After Nojiko followed Robin to the door, she asked suspiciously.

"Let's go shopping for some clothes."

"If you want to make Captain Rifan experience a different taste~"

"Different clothes are also a must."

"Also, Nojiko, you also need some clothes suitable for transforming into Kalifa."

Robin said with a chuckle.

"I can't be like Kalifa...Wait, did Kalifa agree?"

Nojiko, aware that Robin often uses her ability to peep, quickly sought confirmation from her.

"That's right!" Robin nodded slightly, with an extremely soft smile on her face. "Captain Rifan, you really are a man with a lot of sins`".

Some time passed.

A tavern opened by Blueno.

Rifan looked at the door with a closed shop sign hanging in front of him.

He raised his eyebrows, and directly used the power of the door fruit to open an air door.

Shuttling into the tavern.

The appearance of Rifan also instantly attracted the attention of Robin and Nojiko in the tavern.

"Captain Rifan, you are here."

Robin waved her hand and walked over with a beautiful smile on her face.

"Robin, didn't you call me to teach you fish man karate?"

"Why did you choose this place?"

While talking, Rifan carefully looked at the appearance of Robin in front of him.

At this moment, Robin put on a dark purple dress.

Under the short skirt, there are exposed white thighs and fishnet stockings with a trace on the thighs!

"How about this outfit, doesn't it look good?"

"These fishnet socks, I got the inspiration from Kalifa."

Robin avoids talking about learning fish man karate.

Instead, she gracefully turned around in front of Rifan, showing off her charm.

"Of course you look beautiful."

Rifan nodded slightly, then looked at Nojiko who was wearing a black skirt and long fishnet stockings.

"This attire must be Kalifa's attire."

"Nojiko, what's the matter with you?"

Hearing this, Nojiko chuckled lightly and said:

"Since we want to pursue excitement, of course we must carry it through to the end~"

"Speaking of which, Captain Rifan, you are really amazing."

"You actually convinced Kalifa to let me record her data."

"Moreover, there is also the power of this Bubble Fruit."

"With this power, even if I meet Nami and the other girls suddenly knock on our door, I can also quickly clean up the traces on our bodies~"

As Nojiko said, she raised her right hand and patted her cheek.

The next moment, she turned into Kalifa.

It turned out that as early as before.

Kalifa has found Nojiko alone and told her that she can use her own data

to use in the future.

Of course, it also includes Rifan.

"So, are you two unable to bear the boring time?"

"Robin, I thought you wanted to study hard."

"But here you are being naughty, I have to teach you a lesson."

Rifan's mouth corner lifted, and as he spoke, he wrapped his arms around both of them.

"Hehe, there's still plenty of time."

"And when you're at the tavern, Kalifa can't assist you that much."

Robin's statement prompted her to skillfully embrace Rifan.

Meanwhile, Nojiko raised her hand, creating a sequence of bubbles as she guided Rifan and Robin to sit on the sofa. She then knelt in front of Rifan herself.

"The power of Bubble Fruit is really amazing."

"You say yes, Captain Rifan."

Robin glanced at Nojiko surrounded by soap bubbles, and looked at Rifan with a smile on her face.

"Yeah."

Rifan narrowed her eyes and nodded slightly.

Although he have already felt the bubble of Kalifa once.

But experiencing the power of Bubble Fruit again.

Rifan still has an indescribable feeling.

About thirty minutes later, Kalifa came to the door of Blueno's tavern with a newspaper.

"It's here."

Kalifa pushed her glasses, her Observation Haki unfolded instantly.

The next moment, the image of Rifan, Nojiko and Robin being entangled together appeared in her mind.

She shook her head, raised her hand to open an air door in the air, and walked in.

"What's the matter, Kalifa?"

Just as Kalifa entered and walked out of the air door, Rifan noticed it.

"There are some things."

Kalifa glanced at Nojiko and Robin who were standing on both sides of Rifan, and one of them was wearing her own appearance, and sighed again.

Although she allowed Nojiko to use her own data.

But when she really saw this picture, she still felt a little awkward in her heart.

On the contrary, Nojiko, because she has had the experience of becoming other people many times.

She didn't feel embarrassed by the appearance of Kalifa.

At this moment, she just concentrates on continuing her work.

"Tell me, I can hear you."

Rifan waved his hand at Kalifa and said with a light smile.

"Captain Rifan, it's this newspaper."

"The news that you and Gion killed Shiki together has been reported in the newspaper."

"Because this matter may be very important to you, so I rushed over as soon as I got the newspaper."

When it came to business, Kalifa's expression became more serious in an instant.

"Oh, Marine is actually willing to report this fact?"

"I thought they were planning to put all the credit on Gion's head."

Rifan took the newspaper and read it with a smile on his face.

"I think it's because the Marine and World Government have decided to

make you Captain a Shichibukai."

Kalifa said.

"Maybe, but until the Marine and World Government give me the position of Shichibukai and even if they give it to me, I still don't fully trust them."

"Kalifa, tell everyone to stay vigilant."

"Also, supervise that woman Gion in the hotel."

"If a powerful Marine comes to the capital of water 7, we will leave immediately."

Rifan remember that Garp had come to the capital of water 7 in the original book, so he couldn't help saying seriously.

"I understand, Captain Rifan."

"I'll do it now!"

Kalifa nodded in agreement. After joining the Black Pearl Pirates, she has come to understand that the Marines have broken their promise to Rifan twice. It's understandable that Rifan would be so cautious and vigilant.

After taking another deep look at Rifan and Nojiko who became her.

Kalifa turned and opened an air door and left the tavern.

After Kalifa left, Rifan's eyes fell on another page of the newspaper.

It clearly stated that Blackbeard became Shichibukai.

"This guy Blackbeard finally got his wish."

"Though it wasn't announced that Blackbeard got Shichibukai position by catching Ace."

"However, those members of the Whitebeard Pirates should also be quite shocked."

Rifan shook his head and sighed.

"Really, Captain Rifan, now is not the time to pay attention to these things. "

Robin playfully complained, her slender hand brushing across his chest as she spoke with a charming smile.

Then, she stood straight in front of Rifan.

Her hands crossed in a pose that uses the power of Flower-Flower Fruit.

Seeing this, Rifan raised his eyebrows, while supporting Kalifa's slender waist that Nojiko had transformed in front of him.

While watching Robin's actions curiously.

Among the flying petals, a black and white titan Robin and a demon

Robin, more than 6 meters tall, appeared in front of Rifan.

The two Robins were standing in the tavern, their heads almost touching the ceiling of the tavern.

Also, because the two Robins built from Flower-Flower Fruit are both little titans.

The figures of the two are naturally of the kind that feast his eyes.

Nojiko smiled when she saw Robin displaying her fruit ability.

Then she left Rifan and stood up from his lap, intending to leave room for Robin.

"Hmm, it's really not the time to focus on Blackbeard."

"Having said that, Robin, using Titan Blossom and Devil Blossom at the same time will consume a lot of your stamina."

Rifan looked at Robin controlling 'titan Robin' and 'Demon Robin' who stretched out their hands to hold him in their palms and put him in their arms, and said with a sigh.

"Don't worry, Captain Rifan."

"After all, it's not the real titan blossoms and demon blossoms that are used to fight enemies."

"In terms of physical loss, it's not as good as the Titan Blossom and Devil Blossom used in battle."

"Moreover, when fighting, I need to make the form hard enough."

"Now, I have to think more about the softness of a woman body."

Robin felt the feeling in the arms of the two 'Robin' fed back, and the corners of her mouth curved even wider.

Although she can't use different people's bodies like Nojiko.

But using Flower-Flower Fruit to create her different self can also make Robin experience different feelings.

Of course, what makes Robin even more happy is that she can also make Rifan experience her different self.

In this way, she believes she can keep Rifan's interest in her forever.

"Besides, even if it consumes the my stamina."

"With you around, you will protect the weak me right?"

Robin folded her hands together, and the titan Robin and the demon Robin were also face to face and tightly stuck together.

In an instant, Rifan felt more pressure.

Fortunately, as Robin said, the postures used by the titan Robin and the devil Robin at the moment.

Therefore, Rifan can also feel quite good at this moment.

"You're not weak at all, Robin."

"Of course, even if you're weak, I'll try my best to protect you, Robin."

Rifan's voice came from between titan Robin and demon Robin.

"Then I really have to thanks Captain Rifan~"

The corner of Robin's mouth raised, and her combined left and right hands began to slowly rub Rifan proud brother up and down.

And as time went on, the speed of her kneading became faster and faster.

On the side, Nojiko tilted her head, looking at the picture in front of her with interest.

After a while, she seemed to have thought of something, and stepped on

Moonwalk to Rifan.

Seeing this, Robin also tacitly separated the titan Robin and the demon Robin.

Give her a chance to get close to Rifan.

"If Kalifa sees this scene, I don't know what kind of expression she will have."

"If we have a chance in the future, let's repeat this scene in front of her."

Robin looked at the way Nojiko was facing Rifan face at the moment, and the corners of her mouths were even more curved.

...

Meanwhile, on the other side.

New World, above Moby Dick where the Whitebeard Pirates are located.

The captain of the first team, Marco, came to Whitebeard with the newspaper he just got from News bird.

"Oyaji, there are two big news on the sea."

"I think you need to see it."

As Marco spoke, he handed the newspapers that described 'Rifan, Gion killed Shiki' and 'Blackbeard took over Crocodile as the new Shichibukai news' to Whitebeard.

...

Chapter 191: Whitebeard Will

Fight Marine? Rifan Will Be

Marine's Support?!

Moby Dick.

"Teach that basatard, became a Shichibukai?!"

Whitebeard looked at the report in the newspaper that Blackbeard Teach became Shichibukai, and immediately frowned.

"Father, this matter is not easy."

"Teach that bastard was able to lurk with us for so many years."

"Now that Crocodile is dead and replaces him as Shichibukai, he must have some purpose."

Marco put his hands in his pockets and said with a serious face.

Hearing this, Whitebeard nodded silently.

Whitebeard naturally understands that Teach will not simply become Shichibukai.

An ambitious person who can lurk for many years for a Devil Fruit must have a strong interest in becoming a Shichibukai!

Similarly, the rest of the Whitebeard Pirates couldn't help having heated discussions after learning that Teach had become a Shichibukai.

"That bastard killed Captain Thatch, and now he's become Marine's lackey. No matter what, I can't forgive that bastard!"

"I don't know what happened to Captain Ace, Teach became Shichibukai, it should be more difficult to catch him now."

"What are you afraid of? Captain Ace is so strong. As long as he can meet that bastard Teach, Captain Ace can definitely destroy Teach with his flames!"

The members of the Whitebeard Pirates were filled with righteous indignation and reprimanded Teach for his actions.

Among the crowd, Choi, the reincarnator of Chollima was lost in thought.

Others don't know, but he himself has already known the fact that Ace has been captured by Blackbeard through the exchange group among reincarnators.

He looked at the crowd of angry people walking by, and didn't know what to say for a while.

Choi, who finally became a regular member of the Whitebeard Pirates by buying the "Sickle Fruit" of Rifan, has witnessed the friendship between

the members of the Whitebeard Pirates with his own eyes.

He knew that if he told them about Ace.

The people of the Whitebeard Pirates will definitely be quite excited, and may even do some pretty dangerous things.

Provided, of course, that they believed what he said about Ace being caught by Blackbeard.

"That guy Blackbeard caught Ace, and it's definitely not just to become a Shichibukai. He and Rifan seem to be up to something with the Shichibukai position. Blackbeard and Ethan, what the hell are you trying to do with Ace? Could it be that they are targeting the Whitebeard Pirates?"

Thinking of the possibility of the Whitebeard Pirates robbing the prison after learning that Ace was captured, Choi immediately felt a sense of unease and urgency.

Although the Whitebeard Pirates are powerful, if there is a conflict with the entire Marine, it will inevitably experience a fierce battle!

Whether Whitebeard, the captain and other powerful pirates will have accidents because of the war, he doesn't know.

But he understands that a man like himself who is weak in the entire Whitebeard pirate group may not be able to survive the war!

"Huh? That guy Shiki... was killed?"

Suddenly, Whitebeard's slightly surprised voice reached Choi's ears.

The name Shiki directly attracted everyone attention especially Choi.

After all, this is the one who was killed by the strongest reincarnator Rifan.

"Marine Admiral's candidate, Momousagi Gion, joined hands with Rifan, the big pirate who offered a reward of 1 billion Berry, to attack Shiki together?!"

"That guy, how could he be killed so easily?"

Whitebeard frowned, seeing the photo of Shiki's death in the newspaper, even the matter of Teach was temporarily put in a corner of his heart.

"Golden Lion Shiki, is that the legendary swordsman pirate who was on the same boat as you, Oyaji?"

"Such a man was killed in such a short time after he first appeared."

"Is that Marine Admiral candidate and Black Mist Rifan really strong?"

Vista frowned and asked curiously.

"If that guy Shiki still maintains his original strength, then this Gion and Rifan might really be very powerful!"

Whitebeard shook his head, and put down the newspaper in his hand with a slight exclamation.

Teach became Shichibukai, and his former crewmates Shiki was killed, which made the elderly man feel a little bit sad.

"Marine, to join forces with Rifan to deal with Shiki."

"And they deliberately reported such news."

"Marine and World Government, what are they after?"

Jozu folded his hands, frowning and muttering.

Choi frowned slightly, and suddenly, a terrible thought flashed through his mind.

'That guy Rifan made it clear that he intends to become a Shichibukai!'

'Marine is doing this, is it intentional to solicit Rifan?'

'Is he going to replace someone, or is the World Government directly expanding the Shichibukai system into the Hachibukai(8th)?'

'If Marine and the Whitebeard Pirates really go to war. '

'They must have forced the Shichibukai to be summoned. '

'Could it be that the Marine and World Government are planning to use Rifan's power to deal with us?!'

Thinking of the war between Marine and Shichibukai and the Whitebeard Pirates.

Among them, there are even the most extraordinary.

Choi's body began to tremble involuntarily.

Although Whitebeard is the Four Emperors.

But Rifan fought back Shiki, defeated a Shichibukai, and defeated the Marine Admiral alternate after all.

A reincarnator who has completed multiple first-time achievements.

If such a man appeared in the already powerful Marine camp and started a war against the Whitebeard Pirates.

The Whitebeard Pirates will also be in a lot of trouble!

After all, Rifan is not alone in the Black Pearl Pirates that Rifan belongs to.

Thinking of this, Choi immediately opened the exchange group among reincarnators, intending to find Ethan and Rifan to confirm his thoughts.

['Chollima' Choi: Ethan, you captured Ace, are you planning to force Marine and the Whitebeard Pirates to fight? Your captain Blackbeard becomes Shichibukai, is that the first thing he want to do?! ]

['Elephant' Akua: What?! Known as the strongest man in the world, Whitebeard is going to lead the Whitebeard Pirates to start a war with Marine?!]

['Green Pheasant' Koharu Momoka: If this is the case, the pattern of this sea will change! ]

['Kangaroo' Helena: That guy Ethan once said that they captured Fire Fist Ace. If Whitebeard knew about this, the war might really come. ]

['Eagle' Ethan: Choi, I remember you are a crew member of the Whitebeard Pirates! In this way, the two of us are considered enemies, do you think I will tell you what I know?]

['Chollima' Choi: Damn it! What about Rifan, the news of you and Marine teaming up to defeat Shiki was published in the newspaper, did they make an agreement with you? Could it be that you still have a chance to become a Shichibukai?]

['Eagle' Ethan: Hehe, the last Shichibukai position has fallen into the hands of Captain Blackbeard, I don't think that guy has a chance!]

['Panda' Ada Wong: This is not necessarily the case. Marine deliberately put Rifan's news on the front page of the newspaper, which reveals a lot of information. ]

['Panda' Leigh: That's right, Rifan's news is even more obvious than the news of Blackbeard's becoming Shichibukai. If this is the intentional arrangement of Marine and the World Government, then Sir Rifan must also be able to get the news from Marine and get the benefits there. ]

['Eagle' Ethan: Humph, it is impossible for Marine and World Government to kick a Shichibukai for Rifan, let Rifan replace him. ]

['Green Pheasant' Kasumi: Rifan's crew has defeated Sand Crocodile, if he beats a Shichibukai again, maybe he can indeed replace someone~]

['Eagle' Sarah Brian: Rifan is very strong! If Marine really has a war with the Whitebeard Pirates, Marine may want to use Rifan's power. ]

['Eagle' Tina: "No way, like this, Rifan and Blackbeard + Ethan, three people who were opposed to each other, will become colleagues. Won't they fight?"

['Eagle' Ethan: In order for Rifan to become a Shichibukai, Marine kicked out other Shichibukai? How can such a thing... be possible?!]

Suddenly, Ethan frowned, and in his mind he thought of the news that Lafitte had brought back from the Shichibukai meeting room in Mariejois Port.

' Lafitte once said that 'First Son of the Sea' Jinbei showed displeasure

with Blackbeard becoming Shichibukai.'

'And Captain Teach also said that the Whitebeard Pirates sheltered Jinbei's hometown.'

'That man, probably wouldn't heed Naval Headquarters' call to join the war against the Whitebeard Pirates. '

'Could it be that Marine announced the news that Rifan and Gion killed Shiki, intending to let him replace Jinbei?! ' '

Thinking of this, Ethan couldn't help frowning even tighter.

After a while, he looked at Teach who was staring at the news about Rifan and Gion killing Shiki in the newspaper.

"Captain Teach, do you think it's possible for Marine to make Rifan a Shichibukai?"

"After all, that Fishman Jinbei, doesn't seem very willing to fight the Whitebeard pirates."

Ethan asked curiously.

"Zehahaha, Ethan, have you thought about it too?"

"That's right, as you can imagine, there is absolutely no way that Jinbei will join the war against the Whitebeard Pirates."

"At this time, the news of Rifan appeared in the newspaper, maybe he will really replace Jinbei and become Shichibukai."

"Maybe what the Marine and World Government want is an opportunity."

"When the time is right, Rifan will become Shichibukai."

As Blackbeard spoke, a gleam flashed in his eyes.

He never imagined that Rifan, who had slipped from his grasp, would come to this point one day.

Even, Rifan is responsible for the death of the legendary Pirate Shiki.

"Then... if that guy really becomes Shichibukai, how are we going to deal with him?"

Ethan asked slightly worried.

After all, Rifan and him are not the same.

Between the two, there is a bloody enmity.

"Zehahaha, don't worry, Ethan."

"Whether Rifan can successfully become Shichibukai or not, it doesn't matter much to us."

"We just need to follow the original plan and go to Impel Down when the Marine and Whitebeard pirates are at war, Zehahaha!"

Blackbeard laughed.

Ethan nodded, however, he always felt that if Rifan really became Shichibukai, the follow-up would have a very serious impact on Blackbeard's plan.

Thinking of this, he couldn't help but open the reincarnator communication interface again, intending to see if Rifan responded to Choi.

...

Chapter 192: Whitebeard Looking

For Ace!

['Chollima' Choi: Rifan?! For the sake of my purchase of your sickle fruit, how about giving a response?]

['Panda' Ada Wong: I think that man didn't mean not to answer you, he might be busy with some very important things. ]

['Green Pheasant' Ayane: Is it really important? I don't think so. ]

['Panda' Ada Wong: Hehe, it seems that Ms. Ayane also knows Rifan quite well. ]

['Panda' Leigh: Why do I always feel like you two are playing charades? ]

['Kangaroo' Helena: Both Ada and Ayane have stayed with Rifan for a while, so they probably know something about Rifan. ]

['Panda' Rifan: Choi, I'm very busy now, what do you want to ask me?]

['Chollima' Choi: Rifan, are you really going to be Marine's helper? Are Marine really going to fight the Whitebeard Pirates?]

['Panda' Rifan: Hehe, since you are in the Whitebeard Pirates, you should have guessed how the Whitebeard Pirates will react after they know that Blackbeard hands Ace to Marine. As for whether I will become Marine's helper, who knows, at least I am still a wanted criminal with a reward of 1 billion Berries, Isn't it~]

['Chollima' Choi: In other words, is it possible for you to become one of them? Damn, how did things develop to such a point!]

Choi clenched his fists, his body trembling even more because of extreme anxiety.

He thought that choosing the pirate group of the strongest man in the world would guarantee his safety in the copy space.

But now, he began to feel that things were gradually developing in a direction that was extremely unfriendly to him.

['Panda' Rifan: It seems that you have no more questions, if that is the case, then I will go offline first, I still have a lot to do here~]

['Green Pheasant' Koharu Momoka: Please wait, Sir Rifan, I have something to inform you! About the person sent by the Big Mom pirates to the Grand Line to look for you, I already know who it is. ]

['Panda' Rifan: Is it an invitation letter from the Big Mom pirate group? I'm almost forget about it. Momoka, the person who came to see me must be one of the four sweet commanders right?]

['Green Pheasant' Koharu Momoka: Sir Rifan, you know?! That's right, the one who came to visit you and sent you the tea party invitation letter is one of the four sweet commanders of the Big Mom pirate group and also among them, the strongest woman besides Big Mom Charlotte Linlin—

Charlotte Smoothie!]

['Panda' Rifan: After all, I'm worth a billion now. If the Big Mom pirates want to take me away safely, it's impossible not to send someone strong enough. However, Charlotte Smoothie huh, I heard you said before that Charlotte Linlin seems to want me to marry this woman. She came here this time, maybe she came to find me on a blind date? Haha~]

['Green Pheasant' Koharu Momoka: As expected of Sir Rifan, even in the face of Charlotte Linlin's invitation, he can maintain such a relaxed attitude. Be careful though, Charlotte Smoothie, is not an easy woman to deal with. ]

['Green Pheasant' Otoshi : Koharu Momoka, are you really okay with this? Are you not afraid that the members of the Big Mom pirate group will trouble you? Giving an enemy information... Do you still have your dignity?!

['Green Pheasant' Koharu Momoka: I adores Sir Rifan, so I'm naturally willing to disclose information to him. In addition, I don't have any good feelings for you, a person who only clamours in the reincarnator exchange group. ]

['Green Pheasant' Otoshi : Damn it, how dare you look down on me! One day, I will make you all regret it!]

['Panda' Rifan: Hehe, work hard, Otoshi, and thank you, Momoka. If it's just Smoothie, I'm not worried. ]

['Green Pheasant' Koharu Momoka: You are too polite, Sir, Rifan! But if you reject Smoothie invitation, Big Mom may also be dissatisfied with you. If you enter the New World, she may will find you, so please be careful. ]

['Panda' Rifan: Big Mom Pirates, it is indeed a ruthless character, but the sea is so big, she may not be able to find me, when she really finds me,

maybe I can already fight with Big Mom Pirates!]

['Green Pheasant' Koharu Momoka: As expected of Sir Rifan, if Sir Rifan really grows to the level of Four Emperors in the future, please accept the my allegiance!]

['Camel' Nasser: I can't stand it anymore, this woman is too meek! And Rifan, don't be too arrogant, it depends on how you can grow to the level of Four Emperors!]

['Green Pheasant' Otoshi : That's right! If you can become Four Emperors, then I will become the king of the world!]

['Panda' Rifan: Hehe, let's wait and see. There is also Momoka, the matter of allegiance should be discussed later when we get to know each other better. I still have something to do here, this time I am really going offline. "

After Rifan lying in the arms of titan Robin left a message, he directly closed the reincarnator communication panel.

"Go on, Robin, I feel like doing it again."

Rifan raised the corner of his mouth and looked at Robin who was posing with the Flower-Flower Fruit ability with a smile on his face.

"Indeed, Captain Rifan's physical ability is always surprising."

Robin smiled and raised her right hand upwards.

The tall demon Robin immediately came to Rifan and sat down on his standing brother while facing Rifan, moving up and down quickly.

At the same time, her breast also buried Rifan within, with her facing the Titan Robin who played the role of Rifan's cushion.

Rifan looked at the appearance of the black demon Robin with two horns on her head, felt her movement, and smiled even more on his face.

On the side, Nojiko walked up to Robin, looking with interest at Robin who was trembling because of the feedback from the demon Robin.

"Hey, Robin, can I ask you a question?"

Hearing Nojiko's words, Robin raised her eyebrows and looked at Nojiko.

"What do you want to ask, ahh!"

"About that one, look, that demon Robin is huge, isn't she?"

"That's right, what's the matter?"

"Although Rifan's weapon is not small, it is still much smaller than the demon Robin you are using right now. Under such circumstances, can the demon Robin give you good feelings?"

"Hehe, so Nojiko is curious about this, ahh!"

"That's right, seeing such a picture, no matter who it is, they will be curious."

"Since that's the case, why don't you use Clone-Clone Fruit to become me and try it?"

"Robin, you really know that my current strength is not enough to support the use of titan Robin and demon Robin for a long time. If the time is too short, it will make Captain Rifan unable to enjoy himself to the fullest.

"That's not necessarily the case!"

Robin shook her head panting and continued:

"As for the specific feelings, you can confirm it yourself later."

"But what I can tell you is that I don't feel bad at the moment."

"And, for us, making Captain Rifan feel good is the most important thing, isn't it?"

Hearing this, Nojiko nodded clearly after thinking for a while.

"Indeed, Robin, you are right."

"Then, let me work harder."

"Nojiko chuckled twice and used the Clone-Clone Fruit to switch her appearance from Kalifa to Robin with tanned skin."

Then, she made an identical version of herself using Flower-Flower Fruit.

The two hand in hand took the main body Robin to Rifan who was surrounded by titan Robin and demon Robin.

Meanwhile, on the Moby Dick.

After Choi closed the reincarnator communication panel, he looked deeply at the members of the Whitebeard pirate group who were discussing Blackbeard intensely.

After a fierce ideological struggle, he stepped forward and came to Whitebeard.

"Dad, I have a very bad feeling about that bastard Teach becoming a Shichibukai."

"Dad, can we still contact Captain Ace?"

At this moment, Choi is almost sure that Marine will have a war with the Whitebeard pirates.

Now he only hopes to remind Whitebeard and others that Ace was caught from the side as soon as possible.

In this way, even if there is a war, the Whitebeard Pirates can prepare early.

"Ace? Speaking of which, I really can't contact Ace recently."

Whitebeard frowned, with a vague premonition in his heart.

"Hey, Choi, don't you mean that Ace was defeated by Teach, and then Teach used Ace to become a Shichibukai?"

Marco frowned and turned to Choi.

"Captain Marco, please believe me, I also hope that Captain Ace can take down that bastard Teach.

"But, don't you think it's strange that Captain Ace hasn't sent a message all the time?"

Choi said excitedly.

When Marco heard this, he couldn't help but fell silent.

Although Ace left the Whitebeard Pirates to pursue Teach.

But every once in a while the Whitebeard Pirates are contacted via the den-den mushi.

It is indeed a bit strange that there is no message back these days.

"There is also this Rifan, his situation is quite strange."

"He is a pirate, and Marine is willing to trust him and let Marine Admiral alternate join forces with him."

"It's almost like Rifan is also Shichibukai."

"I even think that Marine has taken a fancy to Rifan's strength and wants him to replace an existing Shichibukai and become the new Shichibukai."

"In this way, perhaps the entire Seventh Shichibukai Group can have more areas of strength.

Choi said excitedly.

At this time, he didn't care whether the reason could make sense.

He only hoped that Whitebeard and the Whitebeard Pirates would be alert.

If possible, he even hopes to avoid war and save Ace in one step.

"Let the Shichibukai Group have more power? Why would Marine do such a thing?"

"It's impossible for them to use a stronger Shichibukai to deal with someone strong?!"

As Jozu spoke, his eyes widened suddenly, and he looked at Whitebeard involuntarily.

Whitebeard frowned, he was not an idiot after so many years in the sea.

Soon, he thought of the war through Choi's words.

"Marco, hurry up and contact Ace."

"If you can't get in touch with him, try to ask the pirate group to find

him."

Whitebeard looked at Marco with a serious face and said.

And Marco himself responded seriously.

Seeing this, Choi breathed a sigh of relief.

'At least, I put the Whitebeard Pirates on alert. '

'When they can't find Ace, they will start further actions.'

Choi thought to himself.

Grand Line,

first half.

A huge pirate ship decorated with multiple pastry-shaped buildings is

sailing fast on the sea.

And the flag hanging on the ship is enough to make any pirate group on

the sea take it seriously.

Because, that is the flag owned by the Big Mom pirates!

"Sister, Mom's calling."

Charlotte Cinnamon came to Smoothie side, holding a den-den mushi,

and said.

Hearing this, Smoothie quickly answered the phone.

"Mom, this is Smoothie, what can I do?"

"Smoothie, you have seen the news about Rifan and Marine killing Shiki

together, right?"

"That's right, mom, I've seen it before. That man Rifan is worthy of being

the man mom likes!"

"Since that's the case, then bring him safely to me, I can't wait to see him,

Mamamamama!

Charlotte Linlin laughed loudly.

The power of Shiki, as a former partner, Linlin, knows quite well.

Even now Shiki's strength may be much weaker, even if Rifan is not

fighting Shiki alone.

But being able to kill Shiki is enough to make Linlin look up to Rifan.

At the same time, she also hope that Rifan's Black Pearl Pirates can become the subordinate pirates of the Big Mom Pirates.

"I understand, Mom."

"Don't worry, it's a matter of my happiness after all."

"I will do my best to find that man and bring him to you."

Smoothie raised the corners of her mouth and said with a smile on her face.

"I'm waiting for your good news, Smoothie, don't let me down!"

After Linlin finished speaking, she hung up the call.

"Sister Smoothie, where shall we find Rifan's Black Pearl Pirates next?"

Cinnamon took the den-den mushi and asked.

"Since that man Rifan appeared in Enies Lobby, let's go to the capital of water 7 that is not far from here.

The corner of Smoothie's mouth raised, and she said it as a matter of course.

Cinnamon nodded slightly, and was about to order the other crew members to turn the bow.

Charlotte Citron, one of the three sisters, walked up with a spotting telescope.

"Smoothie, we found a woman on the right front of the pirate ship that you might be interested in."

Citron said, handing the telescope to Smoothie.

Smoothie raised the binoculars and looked in the direction Citron pointed, a smile appeared on her face immediately.

"Oh, isn't that woman Ada Wong, a crew member of the Black Pearl Pirates?"

"She will appear here, which means that Rifan should not be far away."

"Everyone, pull the ship over, let's talk to that woman!"

...

Chapter 193: Ada Lurking In The

Big Mom Pirates!

"So, you are not actually a member of the Black Pearl Pirates?"

Charlotte Smoothie raised her eyebrows, and looked at Ada Wong, who was smiling and extremely calm, with interest.

"That's right! My former pirate group is destroyed."

"At that time, I happened to meet the Black Pearl Pirates, so I acted with Rifan for the time being."

"At that time, the Black Pearl Pirates and I happened to encounter Marine, and fought with Marine, Shiki, and Crocodile."

"Marine seems to have mistook me part of the Black Pearl Pirates because I happened to be acting with Rifan and his partners at the time, and issued a reward order."

"However, I think with my departure, Marine should update my reward order."

Ada nodded slightly, smiling at Smoothie who invited her to board their ship.

Although she was surprised to meet Smoothie and the others.

But she didn't feel so panicked.

Indeed, ever since she departed from Rifan, she had already formulated her intentions to join the Big Mom Pirates, one of the Four Emperors, and act as a spy for Rifan within this powerful faction!

Spy work is also her job.

In this regard, she has considerable confidence.

As for whether Smoothie is willing to take her to the Big Mom pirate

group, Ada also has considerable confidence.

Despite not having been with Rifan for an extended period, the points gained from eliminating Crocodile, Shiki, and others, along with her growing power, even though not on par with Smoothie, have granted her the capability to navigate and operate in the treacherous waters of the New World.

With a few well-chosen words, Ada is confident that she can persuade Smoothie to bring her back to Totto Land.

"Really, that's really a pity."

"I thought when I found you, Rifan might not be far away."

"Now it seems that we still have to spend some time to find Rifan."

Smoothie shook her head and said with a little regret.

"Are you looking for Rifan?"

"That's right, my mother plans to invite Rifan to go to Totto Land to marry me. I really want to meet him."

"I see! As for the possible location of Rifan and his group, I do have some news."

Before Ada bid farewell to Rifan, the two had already communicated about the situation of the Big Mom pirates.

At that time, Rifan once said that if Ada met someone from the Big Mom pirates, she could use him to win the favour of the Big Mom pirates.

Both Rifan and Ada already know through Momoka that the Big Mom pirates are looking for Rifan.

As long as they make good use of this, it will not be difficult for Ada to become a member of the Big Mom pirate group.

Of course, Rifan asked Ada to bring the Big Mom pirates to him, not because he would leave with the Big Mom pirates.

Instead, he might give the Big Mom pirates a good beating.

Then said not to kill them for Ada's sake.

In this way, members of the Big Mom pirate group may trust Ada more.

At that time, there will be more possibilities for Ada to get a higher position in Big Mom pirate group.

"Oh? Do you know where he is?"

"That's right, after all, I've only been separated from the Black Pearl Pirates! I can take you there, but can you give me a chance to join the Big Mom pirates?"

"You want to join the Big Mom pirates? I'm curious, why do you want to join the Big Mom pirates?"

"Because, Big Mom is one of the Four Emperors, and the only woman in the Four Emperors, I am very yearning for such a powerful woman."

"Looking for a female captain, so that's why you didn't join Rifan's Black Pearl Pirates, Ada?"

"Hehe, that man is very interesting, and I have a good time with him. But that man wants to be Shichibukai, which is not what I want."

Ada shook her head and said with regret.

Of course, Rifan and Ada had already discussed these rhetoric.

"Rifan intends to become Shichibukai?"

"As far as I know, the Shichibukai positions are currently all filled."

Smoothie raised her eyebrows, more curious about what Ada said.

"But the truth is, the Marines and the World Government do have intentions to appoint Rifan as a Shichibukai."

"If that's the case."

"Wait until Rifan ousts an existing Shichibukai."

"Then he'll become the new Shichibukai."

"At that point, ma'am, your chances of inviting Rifan to accompany you to Tutto Land might decrease."

With neither humility nor arrogance, Ada replied to Smoothie with a smile on her face.

"Replacing a current Shichibukai, now that's an intriguing proposition."

Smoothie nodded slightly, her eyes fixed on Ada.

If it was before, she might have used her Devil Fruit ability on Ada to press Ada.

But since Ada's reward order once belonged to the Black Pearl Pirates, Smoothie feels that even if the woman in front of her parted ways with Rifan, she should have a lot of ties to Rifan.

Under such circumstances, in order to successfully invite Rifan in the future, she naturally did not intend to do anything to Ada.

"You want to join the Big Mom pirates right?"

"Okay! But since you know it's the Four Emperors Pirates. "

"Then you should also know that we will not allow the weak to join our group."

"Since you want to join our pirate group, then show your strength."

"If you are strong enough, I will promise you to take you back to Totto Land."

"If you are not strong enough, you just need to take me to where Rifan is and I'll let you leave safely."

After thinking for a while, Smoothie said to Ada with a smile on her face.

"It's natural and I'm happy to be put to the test."

"So, is my opponent you, Ms. Smoothie?"

Ada nodded slightly, and stroked her right thigh with her right hand.

The powerful pistol formed by using the talent "weapon making" came between her hands.

Smoothie shook her head, then turned to look at Garrett behind her.

"Garret, it's up to you to test this woman."

As one of the four sweet commanders, Smoothie has her own pride.

And Ada is just a pirate who offered a bounty of 20 million Berry in the first half of the New World, so she doesn't bother to test Ada herself.

"I understand, Sister Smoothie."

Charlotte Garrett, the minister of butter of the Big Mom pirates and also a devil fruit user of butter ability, stood up decisively when she heard Smoothie's words.

"Go ahead, Ada, or you won't have a chance to make a move."

Garrett looked at Ada coldly.

Like Smoothie, she didn't pay attention to Ada who offered a reward of 20 million Berry.

"In that case, I'll attack."

Ada smiled slightly, and stomped on the deck with both feet.

Swish!

Ada's figure turned into an afterimage, and quickly swept towards Garrett.

"what?!"

Smoothie glanced at Ada in surprise, "I never thought that she could display such speed."

"Interesting, it seems that Marine didn't give a good evaluation of the bounty this woman should have."

The corner of Smoothie's mouth arched, suddenly becoming interested in the battle between Ada and Garrett.

Especially when she saw that Ada used the gorgeous gun fighting technique and the Armament Haki armed on her slender legs when she officially fought against Garret.

"It's not just the armament haki, but also her use of observation haki is also good."

"Hehe, it seems that this time I came out and picked up a nice woman."

Smoothie raised her eyebrows, and watch with interest.

More than ten minutes later, Garret put her hands on the ground, her eyes widened in disbelief.

"I lost?"

Garret muttered to herself, and looked up at Ada who was walking towards her.

"No, we are tied, and my physical strength is no longer enough for me to fight."

Ada wiped the sweat from her forehead, and stretched out her hand to Garrett with a kind face.

Garrett frowned, raised her hand and patted Ada's hand away.

Ada didn't care about this, and the smile on her face remained the same.

She turned around, looked at Smoothie, and said with a smile:

"Miss Smoothie, am I qualified now?"

"Not bad! You are better than I imagined, I agree to take you back to Totto Land, but you have to take me to find Rifan first."

"This is natural! That man should be still in the capital of water 7 now."

"The Capital of Water 7? It's exactly as I imagined."

"Rifan will build a new ship in the capital of water 7, and we will have plenty of time to go there."

"So that's the case, it's easier to handle. Speaking of which, Ada, since you have known Rifan for a while, can you tell me about his situation? I'm quite curious about him."

"Naturally! That man Rifan, I have a lot to say."

When Ada heard Smoothie mentioning her man, she marvelled at the charm of Rifan, but also decided to keep the relationship between her, Robin and others and Rifan a secret for the time being.

Lest Smoothie be provoked into doing something irreversible.

Smoothie waved to the others, and gave the order to continue sailing.

And she took Ada to the cabin, intending to learn more about Rifan.

At the same time, Ada silently opened the panel of the reincarnator exchange group, and sent a message to Rifan that only two people could understand.

['Panda' Ada Wong: Contact has been successfully launched!]

The capital of water 7.

Blueno's Tavern!

'Has Ada managed to get in touch with the Big Mom pirates? '

'And according to the information provided by Momoka, Ada should have come into contact with Smoothie.'

'It seems that we are ready to welcome them.'

'However, Smoothie, if possible, I want Nojiko to copy her body data.'

'Women from the long-leg family should have a different taste. '

Thinking of this, Rifan couldn't help looking at Nojiko who had recovered her original appearance and was leaning on his side.

When Nojiko was swept over by Rifan's strange gaze, the corner of her mouth couldn't help but twitch.

Knowing Rifan well, she immediately understood that Rifan was planning some kind of bad idea.

However, she who loved Rifan deeply did not show any dissatisfaction.

Instead, she opened her arms and hugged Rifan.

"Captain Rifan, I love you."

Nojiko whispered in Rifan's ear.

"I love you too, Nojiko."

"Take a good rest, and I'll take you to the capital of water 7 for a stroll later."

Rifan looked at Nojiko's tired look, and dismissed the idea of making her look like Ada.

Nojiko smiled sweetly when she heard Rifan's words.

She didn't leave Rifan's arms, just leaned against Rifan and closed her eyes.

Soon, Nojiko fell into her sweet dream.

Rifan touched Nojiko's face, and adjusted the position to be closer to Robin, who had fallen asleep due to excessive use of Flower-Flower Fruit ability.

After holding her in his arms, he also closed his eyes and planned to take a lunch break.

Meanwhile, on the other side.

Holy land, an institution of the World Government.

"Damn it, are you really going to make that bastard a Shichibukai?!"

Spandine slammed his fists on the desk, staring fixedly at the news about Rifan and Gion defeating Shiki in the newspaper in front of him.

From his point of view, he naturally understands the purpose of World Government's announcement of such news at this moment.

Obviously, the above is preparing so when Rifan defeat other Shichibukai, he can take his place.

Rifan has the strength to compete with Shiki, so the other Shichibukai losing to Rifan will not cause much harm to the deterrence of the entire Shichibukai.

After all, Shiki was the legendary pirate of the last era.

And after that, the news that Rifan became a Shichibukai officially spread.

The deterrence of the entire Shichibukai will once again reach a higher level.

Although the Five Elders is in favour of Rifan becoming Shichibukai, and even plans to give the green light all the way But Spandine, who had lost his son, didn't think much of it.

"Damn bastard, you obviously have the ability to save my son!"

"But he didn't take action, but saved a useless woman names Kalifa!"

"Want to be a Shichibukai? I will never let you, Rifan!"

Spandine roared viciously.

...

Notes

New Fanfic: Danmachi

Chapter 194: Using Celestial

Dragons To Frame Rifan!

For Spandine, losing his son was almost like losing everything.

And in the case of Shiki has died.

He blamed this resentment entirely on Rifan.

Even, he didn't know it was Rifan who killed Spandam.

This resentment had driven Spandine to the brink of madness.

If a specific plan to prevent Rifan from becoming a Shichibukai wasn't conceived soon, he might take action nonetheless.

However, such a move would undoubtedly invite punishment from the Five Elders.

bang, bang, bang!

At this moment, a knock on the door suddenly sounded.

"Get lost!"

Without even thinking about it, Spandine yelled at the door.

Right now, he doesn't have the slightest interest in working.

However, as soon as his words fell, the door was directly kicked open with violence.

Spandine frowned and raised his head immediately.

At the door, a man with a chain collar around his neck and dressed like a pirate captain was slowly retracting his feet.

And behind him.

An ugly man with a glass cover on his head and a woman with the same glass cover were looking at Spandine inside the door with displeasure.

"Celestial Dragons Charlos St., Saint Shalria?!"

Spandine's eyes widened, looking at the two Celestial Dragons in front of him, he forgot to react for a moment.

"Bastard Spandine, are you telling us to f\*\*k off?!"

Saint Shalria stepped into Spandine's office and said in a cold voice.

Behind her, Saint Charlos came in with the same expression of displeasure.

"No, master misunderstood, I was just talking to my opponent."

"St. Charlos, Saint Shalria, I wonder if there is any need for the two of you to come to me?"

Saint Shalria's words made Spandine temporarily calm down with a handful of cold sweat.

He rubbed his hands, and came to the front of the two Celestial Dragons in a fawning manner.

"One of the captain's slaves you gave me last time was broken."

"The one in the back is also very difficult to use."

"Spandine, I want you to get me a better and stronger slave, do you understand?"

Saint Shalria squinted her eyes, her expression was extremely haughty.

"And me, Spandine, have you been able to get excellent and beautiful female slaves here recently?"

Saint Charlos spoke.

Hearing the words of the two Celestial Dragons, Spandine blinked, and a flash of light flashed in his mind.

Soon, he brought the reward order for all members of the Black Pearl Pirates to the two Celestial Dragons from his desk, and said:

"Saint Charlos, Saint Shalria, do you think these people are suitable to be your slaves?"

While speaking, Spandine eyes faintly flashed with light.

"The great pirate 'Black Mist' Rifan with a reward of 1 billion Berry?!"

Saint Shalria's eyes were wide open, with a surprised expression on her face.

You must know that the reward for the slaves she once owned was worth over 100 million at most.

With a bounty of 1 billion pirates, she has no chance to touch them.

So when she saw Spandine took out Rifan's reward order.

Saint Shalria thought that people from Marine and World Government had already captured Rifan.

Therefore, she was quite happy in her heart.

"It looks good, and with a reward of 1 billion Baileys, you don't have to worry about playing it badly."

"Spandine, I order you to send him to my mansion as soon as possible!"

Saint Shalria picked up Rifan's reward order, and gave the order to Spandine with a cold face.

On the other side, Saint Charlos kept nodding while holding the reward orders of Nami, Mikita and others.

"Good! Good! They're all women offering a reward of 100 million Berry."

"And they all look good."

"I've never had a pirate wife with a reward of 100 million Berry."

"The other women are pretty good too!"

"Spandine, which prison are they in now?"

"Still in a Marine or World Government prison?"

"I want you to bring them to me right now!"

Saint Charlos said to Spandine with a runny nose against his ugly face.

"My lords, listen to me."

"These people are members of the Black Pearl Pirates."

"We haven't caught them yet."

"But please rest assured, I will find a way to get them."

"At that time, I will ask two lord to assist me!"

Spandine rubbed his hands together and looked at the two Celestial

Dragons with a flattering face.

In the current situation, Spandine knew that it was impossible for him to deal with Rifan in a normal way.

Let's not talk about the strength of Rifan and his group.

Just the five Elders' green light to Rifan made Spandine quite distressed.

So in order to be able to vent the resentment in his heart to Rifan.

He also had no choice but to take the risk and use the Celestial Dragons against Rifan.

This was already the only way he could think of!

As for whether he will be punished afterwards, he no longer cares about it.

Losing his son Spandam, he lost almost everything.

Whether it is status, wealth, or women, they are all meaningless to him!

Now he just wants to vent the resentment in his heart!

Let Rifan, who refused to save his son, and Kalifa, who was alive, to pay the price!

"Not caught yet? Spandine, are you amusing me?"

Saint Shalria frowned, and her face obviously became a little ugly.

"Lord Saint Shalria, I didn't mean that."

"Don't worry, I have a plan to deal with the Black Pearl Pirates."

"I believe it won't be long before the people on these bounties may be able to appear in the slave auction house of the Sabaody Archipelago."

Spandine wiped the cold sweat from his forehead due to nervousness, and said hastily.

Saint Shalria and Charlos are the only means he can use to deal with Rifan now, making Rifan unable to be Shichibukai.

He didn't dare to let the two of them be disappointed in him.

"By the way, although this group of people has not been arrested yet."

"But I know some other powerful pirate captains and beautiful slaves."

"Saint Shalria, Saint Charlos my lord, I will send Rifan and his party in front of you two."

"Please use those pirate captains and slaves first."

Spandine lowered his waist and said flatteringly.

"Humph! If that's the case, send it to me immediately."

"This Rifan, you also need to send it to me as soon as possible."

Saint Shalria said.

"The same goes for these women."

Saint Charlos followed Saint Shalria and said.

"I will!"

"At that time, I would like to ask the two lord to help me a little bit."

"Rifan is Billion Berry's Pirate after all."

"With two lord great prestige, they must be able to submit better."

Spandine nodded repeatedly.

He has already thought of a specific plan to use Saint Charlos and Saint Shalria in front of him to trigger the conflict between Rifan and Celestial Dragons.

After sending Saint Charlos and Saint Shalria out of the gate.

A blood-red gleam flashed in Spandine's eyes.

'Rifan, I want to see, when the Celestial Dragons stand in front of you and want to take your partner away.'

'Can you resist doing nothing?'

'Of course you won't!'

Spandine clenched his fists.

In his heart, he had already started to anticipate the likelihood of Rifan losing his chance to become a Shichibukai after he confronted and potentially even eliminated the Celestial Dragons.

He even imagined him being pursued by a Marine Admiral, and die under their pursuit!

"Spandine-sama, is it really possible for us to capture the members of the Black Pearl Pirates?"

At this time, the female agent, dressed in a tight-fitting suit that perfectly accentuated her curvy figure, with a pretty face hidden under black sunglasses, came to Spandine's side and asked suspiciously.

"Humph, even if there is no possibility, I will create this possibility!"

"I'm not only aiming to enable Rifan to defeat and eliminate the Celestial Dragons."

"I also want to create the opportunity for Rifan to target female Celestial Dragons."

"That guy does have a penchant for beautiful women, doesn't he? If we discreetly send beautiful Celestial Dragons like Saint Shalria to him with concealed identities, he won't be able to resist."

Spandine wore a ferocious grin, and in that moment, any semblance of respect for the Celestial Dragons was entirely absent.

On the side, Spandine's female subordinate adjusted her glasses.

Although she was shocked by Spandine's plan in her heart, she didn't say much.

Among the CP organizations, although most people are loyal to the World Government.

But there are also agents like her who are dedicated to a certain person.

"Meimi, you are my confidant, you should understand the importance of Spandam to me."

"I want you to call my dead men now."

"It's time to use them."

"And you, maybe you will need to use your body to guide Rifan into my trap."

"You should be able to do it."

Spandine turned around and said solemnly to the agent named Meimi.

"I'm willing to sacrifice myself."

"Spandine-sama, what about you?"

"Even if this matter is done perfectly, if they investigate it, you still have a certain chance of being exposed."

Meimi asked worriedly.

"It's okay! As long as I can destroy Rifan and that woman Kalifa!"

"I don't care if I'm not the chief of this CP organization."

Spandine waved his hand, and said in an erratic manner.

Seeing Spandine's expression, Meimi immediately understood that

Spandine had completely given up.

"I understand, I'm going to call them now."

Meimi nodded, turned and left Spandine's office, intending to carry out Spandine's plan.

Those dead men, like her, were all those who die for Spandine.

It is up to them to carry out the plans for the Celestial Dragons.

After Meimi left, Spandine picked up the newspaper again that described the news that Rifan and Gion killed Shiki.

"Rifan, even if you succeed in becoming a Shichibukai."

"I will also pull you off that position!"

Spandine clenched his fists, his eyes widened, and he growled.

Some time passed.

In the sea region where the Water 7 capital was situated, several Marine warships were swiftly making their way toward the city's harbour.

Among them, in a warship positioned at the center of the formation.

Marine Vice Admiral and Marine Great Staff Officer Tsuru and Hina stood side by side at the bow of the ship.

And behind them, there are many Marines with serious faces.

"We've finally arrived," Hina remarked, her gaze fixed on the Water 7 capital, which was now clearly visible in the distance. She couldn't help but let out a faint sigh.

To have been summoned here by Rifan, Hina understood his purpose without needing to ponder it.

In truth, when it came to treating the infected individuals in the Water 7 capital, Tsuru alone was more than capable. There was no necessity for her, a Naval Headquarters colonel, to accompany.

Furthermore, she lacked the strength to oversee injured soldiers.

Given these circumstances, Rifan's specific request for her presence reminded her of their time in Alabasta.

It brought forth a mental image of her serving Rifan.

Recollections of a situation where everything had been accomplished except for the most crucial step.

Hina's face could not help but cast a blush.

"Hina, are you nervous?"

Tsuru took a step forward, looking deeply at Hina's slightly flushed face.

Rifan's request for Hina to come to the Water 7 capital had Tsuru contemplating it from her own perspective.

While Rifan had appointed Hina as one of the individuals responsible for overseeing the handover of the infected sailors, it was possible that Rifan's decision was influenced by his familiarity with Hina.

However, after observing the situation for some time, Tsuru began to suspect that there might be more to the story than she initially assumed. There could very well be other dynamics at play between Rifan and Hina.

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, Hina is fine."

"Hina is just... a little uncomfortable."

Hina pursed her lips and said.

Maybe it's because the picture of Alabasta is too fresh in her memory.

Hina couldn't help but swallow her throat, tightened her chest, and unconsciously raised her hand.

In addition, although she did not let Rifan do the last step.

But she also unconsciously closed her legs at this moment.

As Tsuru observed the defensive stance of the other party, she noticed Hina's reaction and couldn't help but furrow her brow even further.

Tsuru was experienced and discerning, and by this point, she had some suspicions.

"Hina, Rifan, that guy... Shouldn't he be making advances toward you?"

Tsuru's frown deepened as she recalled the information from Marine's collected data about Rifan's interest in women.

"Tsuru, Tsuru Vice Admiral, you misunderstood."

"Hina is just nervous about meeting the pirates who offer a bounty of one billion Berries..."

When Hina heard what Tsuru said, she immediately shook her head in a

panic.

Observing Hina's demeanor, Tsuru's suspicions grew stronger by the moment.

In an instant, her impression of Rifan took a noticeable hit.

Simultaneously, she felt even more concerned about Gion's situation.

Sighing, Tsuru approached Hina and embraced her, speaking gently.

"Hina, if there's anything troubling you, you can confide in me."

"Otherwise, when I encounter Rifan later, I might not be able to assist you."

"It's also possible that I'll make an erroneous judgment."

Tsuru said softly.

...

Notes

New Fanfic: Danmachi: I have a Simulator!

Chapter 195:Hina Is Worried That

She Can't Control Herself!

After all, Tsuru is Marine's great staff officer, The Resourceful General in Marine.

Even if Hina wants to hide the relationship between herself and Rifan.

But under Tsuru's offensive, she still blushed and revealed the entangled relationship between her and Rifan.

Of course, many details were omitted by Hina.

Even so, the more Tsuru listens, the closer her brows are frowned.

"Hina, did that man force you?"

Tsuru took a deep breath and asked Hina in a calm voice.

"No, Staff Officer Tsuru."

"At most, that man forced Hina to use her devil fruit to dance."

"Or slap Hina's buttocks when Hina is not paying attention."

"However, he is only limited to this."

"As for...the kind of in-depth communication, he doesn't like to force women."

"That time in Alabasta, it was...Hina didn't want to owe him."

"So Hina took the initiative to find him and sacrificed Hina herself."

Hina pursed her lips, her cheeks reddening as she spoke to Tsuru.

Despite her shyness, there was one person she could trust as her confidante.

In her heart, Hina felt a wave of relief, but this relied on Tsuru's promise to keep their conversation confidential.

But Tsuru, among the Marines, was indeed a highly respected figure so she is not worried.

"Well, it's no wonder that guy asked you to come to the Water 7 capital."

"Did he request something... unconventional from you once more?"

Tsuru inquired, her frown deepening.

"No...it's not like that, since Hina promised that man that as long as he doesn't take the last step, he can do anything else, Hina won't break her promise."

Hina shook her head and spoke.

"Is that so, are you worried that Rifan will lose control of his desire and force you to take the last step when he is with you?"

Tsuru took a deep breath and continued to ask.

Regarding Hina's answer, she was unable to comment for a while.

Rifan is a pirate, as a Marine, she shouldn't have too much contact with Rifan.

But Hina's behavior, to some extent, also contributed to this transaction.

Even from the standpoint of Marine's interests, she cannot say that Hina did something wrong.

On the contrary, Hina's sacrifice should be commended in a way.

"No. Rifan is a man of his words."

"But compared to this, Hina was more worried that she would not be able to control herself, and took the initiative to take the final step with Rifan..."

Speaking of this, Hina's face was so red that she almost bled.

Tsuru opened her mouth wide and looked at Hina in shock.

Hina's answer can be said to have surprised her.

After a while, she came back to her senses.

"Is that so...understand, you are a woman after all."

"Under such circumstances, it is also very difficult to ensure that one's consciousness is clear."

Tsuru twitched the corner of her mouth, and said with evasive eyes.

At this moment, she couldn't maintain her image as a wise general.

After all, although she is old, in the final analysis, she is still a virgin woman.

She has not personally experienced that aspect of things, and can only deal with Hina's topic based on the books she has read.

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, is there anything you can do to keep me calm?"

"Even when Rifan is using Hina elsewhere, Hina has a way of keeping her composure."

"Hina doesn't want to give the most important things she has to that hateful man."

Hina mustered up her courage, raised her head and looked at Tsuru and seriously asked.

"That, let me think about it."

Tsuru turned her head away, and said with the corners of her mouth twitching.

In fact, in her heart, Hina and Rifan have reached that level, which is considered an extremely close relationship.

The last step, whether to do it or not, is actually unable to change the entangled relationship and position between the two.

"Well, since you don't want Rifan to have your most precious thing..."

"Then just don't do anything with him in the first place."

"As long as you don't do anything, you will naturally be able to keep calm."

After a while, Tsuru finally gave a method that was not considered a method.

"But, in this case, Rifan won't agree."

"Don't worry, when the time comes, you will follow me, and I will make that man have no time to pay attention to you."

"This...alright."

Hina looked at Tsuru with serious eyes, but she didn't nod to Tsuru's words.

'However, will that man really let me go?'

'If it's because Hina doesn't want to accompany him.'

'What if he doesn't treat the infected Marine soldiers?'

'And, if I don't give Hina's body to him to use.'

'Hina has broken the agreement with him...'

'In this case, will it make him more disappointed with the Marine?'

Hina pursed her lips, and her expression became hesitant again.

You know, now Rifan's identity is different from the past.

The current Rifan can be said to be a preparatory Shichibukai.

To some extent, he can also be regarded as Marine's reserve teammate.

If such a reserve teammate is forced to the opposite side, if it violates the agreement of a man who is kind to her and keeps his words.

Hina felt that she might not be at ease for the rest of her life.

Finally, Hina sighed faintly, raised her head and looked towards the capital of water 7 that was getting closer and closer to the distant coastline.

Vaguely, she seemed to have seen Rifan and his party waiting on the coast of the capital of water 7.

...

The capital of water 7, the coast,

"Chopper, are you ready for those infected?"

Rifan touched Chopper's small head and said with a smile on his face.

"Yeah! I'm ready."

Chopper answered, looking solemn.

Although the people on the opposite Marine warship are enemies, they are also injured.

The desire to save lives and heal the wounded made him want to heal them.

"Captain Rifan, are those guys over there okay?"

"Is there going to be another Marine Admiral or something?"

Bonney walked up to Rifan and asked cautiously.

"Relax, Bonney."

"I've already sensed it with Observation Haki."

"There is no such strong player as the Marine Admiral on the other side."

Rifan got up, put his arm around Bonney's shoulder and put it on her shoulder, and smiled.

"Since you said that, then there should be nothing to worry about."

Bonney nodded slightly, imitating Rifan, put her arm on Rifan's shoulder, and chatted with Rifan.

On the side, Gion shook her head, and looked at the Marine warship that

had come to the coast and was docked with a complicated mood.

After a while, Tsuru and Hina led a group of Marines to Rifan and others.

"Rifan, according to the agreement, I brought them here."

"Is Gion alright?"

"Also, when will you start?"

Tsuru stood in front of Hina, looking at Rifan with serious eyes.

This made Rifan, who just wanted to say hello to Hina, raise his eyebrows.

"Naturally, I'm not the same as Marshal Sengoku of your Marines."

"I said I would not do anything to Gion who is a hostage, and I will abide by the agreement."

"If you don't believe me, you can ask Miss Gion over here."

Rifan let go of Bonney, walked to stand half a meter in front of Tsuru, and pointed to Gion not far away.

"Sister, everyone, I'm fine, don't worry."

Gion smiled and said to Tsuru and the group of female soldiers who followed Tsuru.

Tsuru took a deep look at Gion, and then nodded her head after a long while.

After hearing Hina's description of her experience, she was afraid that Rifan would really do something to Gion.

Fortunately, through Gion's expression, Tsuru understood that what she was worried about did not happen.

"In that case, Rifan, you don't mind if we take Gion back to the warship for a chat right?"

Tsuru turned her head, looked at Rifan and asked.

"Of course...no!"

The corner of Rifan's mouth raised, directly denying Tsuru's proposal.

"You bastard, what are you talking about?"

"Why do you restrict Gion's freedom?"

"Sisters, let's teach this guy a lesson! "

As soon as Rifan finished speaking, the female navies behind Tsuru immediately became noisy.

Their relationship with Gion is excellent, and they are dissatisfied with Gion becoming Rifan's man hostage.

Now seeing Rifan, not giving them a chance to communicate with Gion alone.

How could they not feel angry?

"Ha? You Bitches! Tell me who you are going to teach!?"

Mikita stepped forward and stood beside Rifan.

Then, the incomparably domineering high-level Conqueror's Haki burst out from her petite body.

Rumble!

In an instant, a thunderous sound suddenly exploded.

Tsuru and the Marines behind her felt that the whole world was trembling.

Tsuru's eyes widened, and she looked at Mikita in shock, and then at the ground that split suddenly beneath her feet.

"Conqueror's Haki this level!?"

Tsuru muttered to herself, suddenly she turned around as if she had thought of something.

Then she found that the vice admirals and sailors who followed her were all unable to stand.

Among them, there are even some powerful Marine Vice Admirals who have followed Tsuru for a long time.

Gion also looked at Mikita in surprise.

Mikita's Conqueror's Haki doesn't quite strong itself though.

But when she saw the performance of the sailors who followed Tsuru, and the expression of Tsuru.

She knew that Mikita's Conqueror's Haki at this moment was definitely not a simple Conqueror's outbreak.

Conqueror's Haki, that can make Tsuru's look so shocked, and can make the earth shatter.

Even on Shiki, she has never seen it from him!

'The Conqueror's that shakes the entity, and can accurately cover only our body, has this woman's overlord reached this level?!

'Among the current pirates, the only one who can shake the entity is the red-haired Shanks!'

'And this woman also has the potential to become the emperor of the sea?!'

'Could it be that her Conqueror's is actually stronger than Rifan!?'

'Or, his Conqueror's also has actually reached this level?!'

Tsuru looked at Mikita with serious eyes, and then at Rifan.

Her eyes were extremely deep, as if she wanted to see through Rifan!

When Rifan demonstrated the ability to wrap Conqueror's around weapons.

Marines have already paid enough attention to Rifan.

And also pay attention to the Black Pearl Pirates led by Rifan.

Tsuru herself also rated Rifan as dangerous as the Black Pearl Pirates.

However, after seeing Mikita's Conqueror's Haki at this moment.

She felt that maybe she should re-evaluate Rifan and his group.

At this moment, she also wants to have good communication with Gion.

See if she can get more information about Rifan and the members of the Black Pearl Pirates from Gion.

"How about it, do you still want to teach my captain a lesson now?"

"Hehe, I see you people, only this old woman has some strength."

"Hey, old woman, if you also want to teach my captain a lesson."

"How about trying to fight me first?"

"But let me tell you this first, I won't hold back just because of your age."

While speaking, Mikita held the end of the handle of the parasol, and pulled out the famous sword hidden in the parasol!

Notes

New Fanfic: Danmachi: I have a Simulator!

Chapter 196: Tsuru Wants To

Know More About Rifan!

Tsuru took a deep look at Mikita.

Although Mikita's Conqueror's Haki surprised her, she wasn't afraid of Mikita.

However, she didn't intend to fight Mikita either.

It's worth noting that Mikita isn't the sole powerhouse within the Black Pearl Pirates.

However, for this particular occasion, in order to avoid violating the contract, Marine's top combat strength was dispatched with her alone.

Under such circumstances, if they really fight, their marines will be quite in danger.

Just when Tsuru was hesitating about how to deal with Mikita's matter.

Gion stepped forward and came to Rifan's side.

"Rifan, can I? Please?"

"I'm not going anywhere, as long as I can talk to Sister Tsuru in front of you."

"In this way, you shouldn't have to worry that I will leave with her."

The corners of Gion's mouth were raised, and there was a kind smile on

her face as always as she ask Rifan.

Of course, this is only the surface.

Because right now, her heart is also extremely dignified and serious at the moment.

"Hehe, that's right."

"Before I officially became a Shichibukai."

"We, the Black Pearl Pirates, and you, Marine, had better avoid behaviours that would cause misunderstandings."

"Mikita, you did a good job, but let's step back for now."

Rifan looked at Gion and Tsuru meaningfully, then looked at Mikita and said.

"Yes, Captain Rifan~"

Mikita showed a sweet smile at Rifan, and retreated to Rifan's side in satisfaction.

Compared with facing Tsuru and the others before, Mikita at this moment is completely different.

And after Mikita retreated, a group of stronger female Marine vice admirals were finally able to stand up.

But unlike before, at this moment they no longer dare to underestimate Rifan or Mikita.

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, if you want to talk to Ms. Gion, talk here."

"Also, please arrange for someone to take my ship's doctor, Chopper, to the infected people on your ship.

"He'll be in charge of treating the patients."

"Mikita, you go help Chopper too."

"In case someone in Marine disturbs his treatment. "

"Also, Tsuru Vice Admiral, I don't need to remind you that my ship doctor needs a private environment during treatment right?"

Rifan patted Gion on the back, lightly pushed her in front of Tsuru, and said with a smile on his face.

"You don't have to worry about this."

"The infected soldiers were all arranged in a relatively tight cabin space."

"Since you don't want anyone observing your ship doctor's treatment, Marine won't be peeping either."

Tsuru nodded slightly, and then arranged for a female marine Vice Admiral behind her to lead the way for Chopper and Mikita.

As for Tsuru herself, she dragged Gion to a place three meters away from Rifan and chatted.

While reminiscing about the past, Tsuru also wanted to learn more about Rifan and his crew from Gion.

Although Gion had previously reported to Sengoku the performance of Rifan and Shiki in the Enies Lobby sea area.

But after seeing Mikita's Conqueror's Haki.

She felt that it was necessary for her to get to know Rifan again.

Of course, Rifan's partners are also included.

It's just a pity that Gion didn't stay by Rifan's side for long after all.

While Rifan is strengthening Mikita, Robin, Kalifa and others.

Gion was anesthetized with a strong aesthetic.

She naturally doesn't know much about the strength of Rifan's partner.

The only thing she can know is the fact that Rifan plans to build a huge pirate ship.

"So, apart from the fact that you learned in the battle with Rifan that he would use such obscene tricks as the poisonous mist and the eight impact punch secret technique."

"You didn't learn anything else?"

Tsuru frowned slightly, looking at Gion who was a head taller than her

and asked.

"Yeah, I really want to learn more about Rifan's abilities through the fight."

"But after all, I was drugged, even if I tried my best, there was not much I can do."

"As for Rifan's partner...except Mikita who used Conqueror's Haki on everyone earlier."

"I haven't seen them doing anything in the Capital of Water 7."

"Therefore, I don't know much about their power."

Gion shook her head and said regretfully.

If possible, she would like to compete with Rifan a few more times.

By showing Rifan her swordsmanship, let Rifan also show more of his different powers.

However, she later asked Rifan for a competition, but was also rejected by Rifan.

Of course! The current Rifan has already completed the achievement of 'Defeating a Marine Admiral candidate for the first time'.

Naturally, there was no thought of fighting Gion again.

Unless Gion's strength can be one step closer, Rifan can gain achievements by defeating her again.

Apart from this method, the only benefit Rifan can get from fighting Gion.

Probably killing her directly, so that Ada, who is a slave, can get specific battle points.

And if Gion's strength is going further, it will be Marine Admiral.

Rifan thinks that if he fights Gion who has reached the Marine Admiral level.

The difficulty of winning will increase a lot.

Of course, when it comes to directly killing Gion, if Rifan does this, Rifan will violate the agreement he made.

And his plan to become Shichibukai had to fail along with his future plans.

Naturally, Rifan would not do such a troublesome thing.

After all, he still plans to use Shichibukai position to go to Impel Down like Blackbeard.

In this way, he will not only be able to prevent Blackbeard from developing his forces in Impel Down.

He can also use those powerful Impel Down criminals to strengthen the Black Pearl Pirates.

Of course, it is also necessary to take into account the ability to accurately obtain Whitebeard's Shock Fruit.

Therefore, Rifan had to decide according to the situation at that time when implementing his plan.

"Is that so..."

Hearing Gion's words, Tsuru thought for a while, then looked at Rifan with a deep expression.

When she saw Rifan go straight to Hina who fainted because of Mikita's Conqueror's Haki and was being taken care of by other sailors at the moment.

She suddenly thought of what Hina said to her when they were on the Marine warship.

And thinking of what Rifan might have done to Hina,

Tsuru immediately took a step forward and walked towards their direction.

Seeing this, Gion naturally followed up urgently.

"You bastard, what do you want to do to Hina?"

Tsuru came behind Rifan and watched as the sailors who took care of Hina were dispersed.

Rifan, who squatted beside Hina and pressed Hina's temples with both hands, said,

"Didn't you see it, of course it's to help Hina wake up early."

Rifan didn't look back, and said to Tsuru while trying to wake up Hina with a unique massage technique.

Afterwards, Rifan took out a package of special medicinal powder from his medical bag and quickly stuffed it into Hina's mouth.

Although Tsuru wanted to stop it, Rifan's movements were too fast.

As soon as she stretched out her hand, the powder had already entered Hina's mouth.

And quickly followed Hina's saliva into her stomach.

The next moment, Hina, who was still in a coma, opened her eyes as if she had a nightmare, with an extremely ugly expression on her face.

Then, she covered her mouth in front of everyone and coughed violently.

"Rifan, what did you feed Hina?"

Seeing Hina's appearance, Tsuru thought that Rifan gave Hina some special poison, even a secret medicine that induced the human body's instinct to combine, and immediately asked Rifan with an angry face.

"Don't worry, Tsuru Vice Admiral."

"It's just a very bitter medicine."

"If you are suspicious, I can also give you a taste of this medicine of mine called 'Fishwort Hell'~"

Rifan turned his head back, smiled and handed some of the remaining medicine to Tsuru.

The Fishworth Hell is of the medicines of part of the Kanpo Kenpo technique.

In the original book, Nightin resisted the charm of Empress Hancock thanks to this medicine.

So much so that Hancock's Love Love Beam couldn't petrify her.

Such a drug is also suitable for awakening people who have been stunned by Conqueror's Haki.

Of course, Hina had been stunned by Mikita's advanced Conqueror's Haki. Her ability to regain consciousness in this moment was, in part, attributed to Rifan's exceptional massage skills.

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, Hina is fine."

"It's just that this medicine...is too bitter."

Hina wiped her lips and looked up at Tsuru.

Although she didn't understand what was going on at the moment, she didn't want Rifan and Tsuru to have any conflict because of her.

It's just that conflicts and the like don't just happen if Hina doesn't want them to happen.

"Your Marine has too many infected people."

"Chopper wants to cure all infected people."

"It will take a lot of time."

"Just in time, Miss Hina and I still have something to talk about."

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, I won't be with you for the time being."

"Robin, Nami, and Kalifa, I will trouble you to watch Miss Gion, Tsuru Vice Admiral and others."

Rifan smiled, stretched out his hand to support Hina's arm to lift her up, and gave Nojiko a look.

He planned to take Hina to leave, to have a good discussion about life.

Of course, Nojiko, who has the Clone-Clone Fruit ability, also needs to go there together with him.

After all, just Hina, there is no way to deal with Rifan who is fully fired.

Not to mention, the current Hina has yet to let Rifan take her all the way.

As for Tsuru and the other female Marines, with Robin, Nami and Kalifa watching, Rifan felt that it was enough.

Besides, there are still Chopper and Mikita on the warship not far away.

If there is any trouble, they can rush back quickly.

"R-Rifan!?"

Hina's beautiful eyes widened, and she looked away shyly.

As someone who has experienced it, how could she not understand what Rifan wants to do.

Thinking of the previous conversation she have with Tsuru, she involuntarily looked at her.

She felt that with Vice Admiral Tsuru here, she would not let Rifan take her away so easily.

Sure enough, just when Rifan was about to drag Hina away.

Tsuru stood in the direction where Rifan and Hina were walking.

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, what do you want?"

Rifan raised his eyebrows, and looked at the serious Tsuru in front of him with interest.

"Rifan, Hina is following me."

"So I'm responsible for her life safety."

"I don't want to see a pirate like you take her away."

Tsuru said seriously.

She previously promised to help Hina keep her chastity as much as possible.

Tsuru naturally has to act.

Even if she feels,

Even though the present Hina may not have taken the final step, she can no longer be considered chaste.

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, don't be so nervous."

"Miss Hina and I are old acquaintances."

"Don't worry, I won't let her get hurt."

Rifan waved his hand, and was about to take Hina hand to walk around Tsuru.

It's just that just as Rifan made a move, Tsuru turned around and came to Rifan again.

"Old woman, are you really trying to stop me?"

Rifan frowned, feeling a little unhappy.

You know, Hina will not stay on the Black Pearl forever like Nojiko.

In other words, he will spends less time with Hina.

So he didn't want to waste time on an old woman here.

"Rifan, I said before, I won't let you take Hina away."

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, don't force me attack you."

"If you're going to do it, then do it! However, if you attack me, it may be difficult for you to become a Shichibukai."

"Oh? Your threatening me? Tsuru Vice Admiral, you forgot that your subordinates are still receiving treatment from my ship's doctor."

"It's two different things, Rifan."

"That's the same thing! If I'm not happy, I can stop Chopper any time.

Also, I feel that even if I beat you, the Five Elders will still make me a Shichibukai."

"Rifan, you are too confident!"

"Yes, I am confident!"

Rifan sneered and continued:

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, don't think I don't know."

"You Marines are planning a war with the Whitebeard Pirates."

"Under such circumstances, if I become an unstable factor, you Marine

and World Government will be very embarrassed~"

...

Notes

New Fanfic is out!!!!

Chapter 197: Fighting With Tsuru!

"Rifan, what do you mean?"

Tsuru frowned, her eyes fixed on Rifan.

Rifan smiled and said coldly:

"Hehe, don't pretend you don't understand, Tsuru Vice Admiral."

"I know that Blackbeard became a Shichibukai because he handed Fire

Fist Ace to you Marine."

"As for Fire Fist Ace, he is the captain of the Whitebeard Pirates' second team, and the son of Whitebeard."

"Since you Marine have caught Fire Fist Ace, you should be ready to fight the Whitebeard Pirates."

"My boldy guess, you may even hold a magnificent execution for Fire Fist Ace."

"Then attract the Whitebeard pirate group to fight with your Marine, so that your Marine can deal with Whitebeard and deter the pirates in the sea."

"Under such circumstances, Shichibukai will definitely be summoned."

"As for Shichibukai strength, the stronger the better, the more willing to fight Whitebeard, the better."

"Marine and World Government do not take away my credit for Shiki incident."

"And the Five Elders also gave me the green light all the way to make me a Shichibukai."

"It should all be related to the war between Marine and the Whitebeard

Pirates that is likely to happen in the future."

"Under such circumstances, will the Marine and World Government really stop letting me become a Shichibukai because of some trivial things?"

"Just because of some small things, do I even become a party that might threaten Marine in the war?"

After finishing speaking, the smile on Rifan's face became even bigger. And Tsuru's complexion became quite ugly.

It never occurred to her that Rifan had already received the news that Fire Fist Ace was captured by Blackbeard and given to Marine.

He has even been guessed that Marine will have a war with the Whitebeard Pirates.

'This man, apart from his strength, is he also smart?'

He took a deep look at Rifan, only to feel that Rifan's level of trouble had once again stepped up to a higher level.

A powerful pirate is scary enough.

If a pirate is powerful, but also has a smart head.

For Marine, the threat will be even greater.

What Tsuru doesn't know is that Rifan has read the original work of Oda.

And he can also learn about the corresponding news through the reincarnator exchange group.

In terms of certain intelligence, he may even be more detailed than Marine's intelligence.

Of course, Rifan is not so stupid as to reveal that Ace is Roger's son.

Very few people know about it.

If he shows that he is an insider, it will only raise the alarm of many people, including Garp.

Tsuru frowned, she originally wanted to use Shichibukai position to make Rifan compromise.

But now it seems that she was the one who was imprisoned.

As Rifan said.

In this troubled time, as long as Rifan does not go too far, the World Government will still give Rifan the green light.

After all, Rifan has too much value that can be tapped.

Not just the war with the Whitebeard Pirates, but Rifan's blood factor might make for a powerful Second Generation pacifist.

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, just let me talk to Rifan, Hina is fine."

At this time, Hina took the initiative to stand up and spoke to Tsuru.

After hearing Rifan's words and seeing Tsuru's expression.

Being smart, she immediately understood the current situation and she also know that Vice Admiral Tsuru didn't have a good way to stop Rifan.

"Hina..." Tsuru pursed her lips, and looked at Hina with complicated eyes.

Hina, on the other hand, responded with a firm look.

Obviously ready to get intimate with Rifan.

"Rifan, compete with this old woman."

"If you can defeat me within a certain period of time."

"I won't stop you from taking Hina away."

"On the contrary, if you don't want to compete, I won't let you take Hina alone."

Tsuru turned her head and looked at Rifan's eyes with a faint light.

After all, she couldn't just let Rifan take Hina away without doing anything.

Moreover, she is indeed quite curious about Rifan's power.

Since Gion has learned part of the information about Rifan's power through the competition.

Tsuru wants to do the same way.

And, after meeting Mikita's Conqueror's Haki, which can shake entities.

Tsuru also wanted to confirm whether Rifan also possessed this level of Conqueror's Haki.

"Vice Admiral Tsuru, you just want to evaluate my abilities, don't you?"

Rifan raised his eyebrows, the corners of his mouth slightly raised, and looked at Tsuru with interest.

"I have such an idea, after all, Marine is quite curious about your strength."

Tsuru nodded, and generously admitted her thoughts.

"Hehe, well, I happen to be quite curious about the strength of Marine Great Staff Officer."

"Let's go, change the place, let's have a good fight."

Rifan waved to Tsuru, and then walked towards the no man's land in the capital of water 7.

Although beating Tsuru may cause dissatisfaction with Garp, Sengoku, and Zephyr, the three powerful Marines who are at the same era as Tsuru.

But since Tsuru came to his door, he couldn't care less about it.

There are rewards for defeating the Marine Admiral alternates.

As for Tsuru, she also holds the dual identities of Marine Chief Staff Officer and Marine Vice Admiral.

Rifan also wants to see if he can get the corresponding initial achievement by defeating Tsuru.

In addition, he also saw it.

If he didn't agree to this fight, his idea of taking Hina to have a good chat may also be disturbed.

Under such various circumstances, Rifan naturally had a reason to fight.

As for whether he can defeat Tsuru, as long as Tsuru does not have the strength of Marine Admiral.

Rifan is confident that he has the power to defeat Tsuru.

"Okay, here it is."

Rifan took Tsuru and others to the place where he had competed with Gion before, and smiled and looked at Tsuru standing a few meters away from him.

And farther away, there are Nami, Robin, Gion and other female marine navies who are close to Tsuru.

As soon as Rifan finished speaking, Tsuru opened her hands and released a pure energy zone like a cleaning agent to Rifan at an extremely fast speed.

Rifan's eyes flashed the red light of Observation Haki, and he dodged Tsuru's attack calmly.

"Oh, you are so old, but you are still so passionate."

"That surprised me, Tsuru Vice Admiral."

Rifan stood a few meters away from Tsuru and said with a smile.

He knew that Tsuru's cleansing fruit even had the power to change people's evil hearts.

Rifan is quite afraid of this kind of power that is equivalent to changing people's will.

Therefore, as early as the beginning of the conversation with Tsuru.

He has launched his Observation Haki, which foresees the future.

Naturally, even if Tsuru were to attempt a surprise attack, there was no way to use her Wash-Wash Fruit ability on Rifan.

"For someone as formidable as you, I don't plan on being careless in the slightest," Tsuru declared.

As Tsuru spoke, she readied herself to unleash another attack on Rifan with her Washing Fruit. She was well aware that Rifan's Dark Fruit granted him the unique power to nullify Devil Fruit users. Consequently,

she had no intention of engaging in close-quarters combat from the start. The corner of Rifan's mouth curled into a smile, and after deftly evading Tsuru's attack once more, he turned his gaze toward Gion.

"Gion, didn't you say last time that you want to see if I can use the Eight Impact Fist strongest technique?"

"Since you want to see it, I will show it to you this time."

"And Tsuru, don't you want to test my strength?"

"This wish, I also grant you."

As soon as his words fell, the advanced Conqueror's Haki on Rifan's body exploded directly.

In an instant, the clouds in the sky were blown away, and cracks began to appear on the ground under everyone's feet.

It is also the advanced Conqueror's Haki, but because Rifan's physique is stronger than Mikita's.

Therefore, Conqueror's Haki after Rifan broke out is also more devastating.

"This! Sure enough, as the captain, you also have this level of Conqueror's Haki!"

Tsuru's eyes were serious, and it swayed a layer of detergent-like defensive shield around her body.

"Hehe, I am the captain after all, how can I be weaker to my crew."

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, you have to defend yourself against this next move."

As Rifan said, the overflowing Conqueror's was collected abruptly.

Then it wrapped around Rifan's right leg that had condensed Armament Haki at high speed.

For a moment, Rifan's entire right leg seemed to be covered with a layer of black and red paint.

"By the way, don't expect your ability to touch me, Tsuru Vice Admiral."

"The Conqueror's infusion attack can damage you even if it doesn't touch you."

Rifan raised his body, and suddenly his body flew into the air.

And from the air, he fell in the direction of Tsuru at an extremely fast speed!

Tsuru frowned, after her Observation Haki sensed the horror of Rifan's offensive,

Immediately, more cleanser-like energy condensed in front of her.

After doing all this, she even condenses the powerful Armament Haki on her arms, ready to use for defence.

Although she wanted to dodge.

But her intuition made her understand that if she dodged, it might be even more troublesome.

The same is true in fact, if Tsuru chooses to dodge instead of defending.

With Rifan's Observation Haki that can predict the future, he will find more weaknesses of Tsuru.

By then, perhaps Tsuru will be more impacted!

Not far away, the female soldiers brought by Gion and Tsuru couldn't help becoming worried when they saw the power Rifan carried in the air.

It's just that at this time, none of them can help Tsuru.

"Eight Impact Fist Secret Technique—Drill Dragon Drill Nail!"

Rifan's eyes were squinted, and when he landed on the top of Tsuru's head, he suddenly gathered the unique shock wave carried by the Eight Impact Fist at the bottom of his feet!

Then, kicked Tsuru violently!

Rumble!

Rifan's attack collided with Tsuru's defensive shield, and immediately there was a sound like the ground chirping.

Even though Rifan's feet didn't really touch Tsuru's defensive shield.

The released Conqueror's Haki and Armament Haki already carried the powerful shock wave of the Eight Punch Fist and pierced into Tsuru's defensive shield like a sharp arrow!

Afterwards, the shock wave of the Eight Impact Fist exploded directly inside Tsuru's defensive shield!

Tsuru's eyes widened, as if she didn't expect Rifan's attack to be so powerful!

You must know that the defensive shield she made with her washing fruit has the ability to defuse impact due to its softness!

But in front of Rifan's attack, the speed of dissolving the impact force is simply not as fast as the impact force erodes her defensive shield!

Originally, Tsuru also wanted to use the washing fruit on Rifan while defending Rifan's power.

But now, she simply can't spare the energy to achieve what she wants to do.

After a few seconds, Tsuru's defensive shield finally could no longer be maintained.

With the burst of strength of Rifan's attack,

She immediately flew upside down.

And when she was in the air, she even spit out a mouthful of blood.

Apparently, Rifan's attack had already had a strong impact on the inside of her body!

"Hehe, where are you going?"

"Dark Water!"

The moment Rifan's feet touched the ground, he immediately activated the power of his Dark Fruit, attempting to draw Tsuru toward him.

With the potent gravitational force of "Dark Water" emanating from

Rifan's hands, Tsuru's airborne body froze in place and then rapidly hurtled toward Rifan.

Tsuru's eyes widened in alarm, and she hastily released a substantial burst of cleansing-like energy toward Rifan.

Her abilities primarily stemmed from her Devil Fruit, and she was determined not to be captured by Rifan, for that would mean forfeiting her opportunity to employ her Devil Fruit abilities.

If she were truly ensnared by Rifan, given that her Haki and physical prowess couldn't match his, she would face an outcome of defeat.

"Tsk, this ability is really troublesome."

"She is obviously an old woman, but her reaction speed is so fast."

"Moreover, she still didn't fall down after being hit by that attack."

"Sure enough, a character of the same period as Garp and Sengoku can't just be a simple Vice Admiral."

Rifan shook his head, and while talking, he changed the direction of Dark Water's casting, and changed the absorbed target to the fruit energy swayed by Tsuru.

"I was the one who was really surprised, Rifan."

"I'm curious, you probably didn't have such power when you were fighting Shiki."

"Why, now you are able to release such a powerful Conqueror's Haki?"

Tsuru wiped the blood stains from her lips, and asked Rifan with a serious face.

...

Chapter 198: Bubble Fruit Vs

Wash Fruit!

For defeating Rifan, Tsuru didn't have such thoughts in her heart.

She knows her strength.

Defeating Rifan would be a formidable task, unless Rifan were to make a careless mistake.

And when there are other powerful partners beside Rifan.

Even if Rifan is careless, the Black Pearl Pirates will not overturn.

Throughout the entirety of their confrontation, Tsuru engaged in a prolonged battle against Rifan. Her aim was to glean insights into Rifan's power and intelligence.

Although Rifan aspired to become a Shichibukai, she didn't believe he was a man willing to be controlled by the Marines and the World Government. This sentiment was particularly apparent after witnessing Rifan display Conqueror's Haki comparable to that of Red-Haired Shanks, and a Haki reminiscent of Gol D. Roger's.

This analysis was made without Tsuru's knowledge of Rifan's ability to employ "Divine Departure." If she knew this, her astonishment would have grown even more profound. After all, she knows Roger's signature powerful moves.

As for Gion, although she has seen the scene of Rifan using divine departure against Shiki.

But she didn't know the name of this sword technique, nor did she know that it was a sword technique developed by the Pirate King Roger.

Gion, who hadn't faced the Divine Departure directly, didn't know the characteristics of this move.

Therefore, even if she reports relevant intelligence to Marine.

Marine also didn't know that Rifan's technique was "Divine Departure"

If Sengoku knows this information.

I'm afraid Rifan will be suspected the same as Ace.

As Roger's son!

"Why couldn't I cast such a powerful Conqueror's Haki when I was

fighting Shiki, and why I didn't use it?"

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, how can a person of your level ask such a question, isn't it obvious?"

"It's because I risked my life fighting Shiki."

"That's why I got this level of Conqueror's Haki."

"People can always grow in high-intensity battles, can't they?"

Rifan smiled and casually gave Tsuru a reason.

But when Tsuru heard this, her brows furrowed even tighter.

"Then what about Mikita, she hasn't fought Shiki before."

When she mentioned Mikita, a gleam flashed in Tsuru's eyes.

To talk about Rifan's growth, it can also be said that he is very talented.

And experienced high-intensity battles to gain such power.

But Mikita, the speed at which she became stronger was obviously too abnormal!

Speaking of high-intensity battles, Mikita probably hasn't experienced much.

"Hehe, this is naturally my teaching."

"Speaking of which, compared to this, shouldn't we continue, Tsuru Vice Admiral?"

"Or, are you planning to admit defeat?"

Rifan smiled, put his hands in his pockets, and walked towards Tsuru leisurely.

After going through this period of fighting.

Rifan has already understood that although Tsuru's strength is strong.

But not enough to threaten him.

If he is willing to fight to get injured and expose the ability of the door fruit,

He might be able to replicate what happened against Shiki in Kalifa Final

Call.

But this time the battle is not a life-and-death battle after all.

Rifan also didn't want to expose his strongest strength prematurely.

For him, it only needs to show some strength properly.

It is enough to make the Marine and World Government more willing to make him Shichibukai!

Therefore, he does not intend to replicate his fight of Shiki against Tsuru.

"Hehe, I don't intend to lose to a young man like you so soon."

"But Rifan, your strength really surprises me."

"No wonder the Five Elders changed their minds and made you a Shichibukai."

"Having said that, you seem to have the ability to copy other people's Devil Fruit."

"Nami's Thunder Fruit, Robin's Flower-Flower Fruit."

"How about it, do you want to show me some different abilities?"

"Your partners still have other Devil Fruit abilities you didn't show."

Tsuru took two steps back, while maintaining a distance from Rifan.

Then turned her head to look at Bonney, Nojiko, Kalifa and others standing at the border of the battle area.

"That's a good suggestion, but no thank you. However, if you insist, I can demonstrate some of my abilities, but perhaps you'd like to compensate me for it?"

"Of course, if you can force me to use other abilities, then it doesn't matter."

Rifan smiled even more when he heard Tsuru's words.

But in his heart, he was also thinking about the feasibility of showing more abilities to Tsuru.

After all, the more abilities he shows, the more the Five Elders of the

World Government must want him to be Shichibukai.

After all, who in power wouldn't want to research Seraphim pacifists capable of using multiple Devil Fruit abilities?

Of course, Rifan will not really hand over his blood factor to Vegapunk.

Although he knows that his own blood factor doesn't have that kind of ability.

After all, his power comes from the dungeon space, so there is a certain peculiarity!

In addition, Devil Fruit such as Float Devil Fruit and Door-Door Fruit come from people who died not long ago.

Naturally, Rifan didn't intend to show it in front of Tsuru and other Marines.

Before the Summit War, before getting enough power.

Rifan didn't want to expose the ability of Dark Fruit to capture Devil Fruit!

Unless Blackbeard first exposes the characteristics of Dark Fruit taking other Devil Fruit.

About the Clone-Clone Devil Fruit, it can also be said that Rifan got the Devil Fruit of Mr. 2 by coincidence.

If he himself, or Mikita and Kalifa show the power of Float Devil Fruit or door fruit.

The fact that he can capture the Devil Fruit will be recorded by Marine and be known to the world government.

This will also hinder him from taking Whitebeard's Shock Fruit in the Summit War.

By then, Marine probably won't let Rifan get close to Whitebeard's body by himself.

"A fee huh?"

"In that case, how about this old woman's salary for one month?"

Tsuru raised her eyebrows and spoke.

"Hehe, not enough. But I think the warship you drove over is not bad."

"Why don't you give me one later."

"I just happened to be in need of a new ship, so I can dismantle the warship and use its parts to build my new one."

Rifan suggested with a smile.

Marine warships have seastone-embedded technology.

If possible, Rifan also hopes that his second ship can have the power to sail on the Calm Belt.

In addition, Marine's warships are rich in metals.

Rifan also wanted to see if he could use these metals to synthesise the shape-memory alloy "Wapol Alloy" like the original Munch-Munch Fruit user Wapol.

After all, the Future General Franky that Franky built still needs an alloy like Wapol Alloy.

Of course, if the Wapol alloy is manufactured by him.

Rifan might have to give it a name of 'Chopper Alloy'.

In view of this reason, he feels that it is necessary to get a Marine warship.

Of course, this is also inseparable from Rifan's intention to show a little more of his power in front of Tsuru.

He wants to make his position as Shichibukai a little more secure by displaying new abilities.

He believes that as long as the value he shows is high enough.

Even if he later did something against the interests of the Marine World Government.

Marines wouldn't kick him out of Shichibukai either.

"A Marine warship, I agree."

"Rifan, with your character, you probably won't break the agreement."

Tsuru heard that Rifan was willing to show more strength.

While there was a smile on her face, he couldn't help but become more serious in her heart.

After all, she may have to face Rifan's new power next.

"As expected of Tsuru, Vice Admiral."

"Don't worry, since I said it, I will use it!"

"Now experience my ability."

Rifan smiled, raised his right foot and kicked against the ground.

The next moment, the ground under his feet completely turned into soap bubbles.

Soon, even the ground under Tsuru's feet turned into soap bubbles.

Seeing this, Tsuru quickly used the ability of wash fruit to wrap herself up.

"This power is..... Bubble fruit?!"

Tsuru frowned.

As The Resourceful General in Marine, Tsuru has naturally read the Devil Fruit illustrated book.

Although she doesn't know all Devil Fruit.

But most of Devil Fruit's power, she still knows.

At this moment, she could clearly feel that her ability wash fruit was constantly being neutralised by the surrounding soap bubbles.

"That's right, this is the power of Bubble Fruit."

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, your Wash Fruit and my Bubble Fruit should be of the same type to some extent."

"Everyone has the power to wash away the dirt."

"How about we compete for who's ability to wash is better?"

While speaking, Rifan stepped on the soap bubbles that melted on the ground and walked towards Tsuru.

"Compete for who's better? Interesting."

"However, I remember that Bubble Fruit can't turn the earth into bubbles, only those that the user touches can."

"That means your Bubble fruit has already awakened?"

Tsuru asked solemnly.

If Rifan is just showing the power of Bubble Fruit, Tsuru is not worried.

After all, compared to the power of darkness and lightning mastered by Rifan.

Even the power of Flower-Flower Fruit.

The power of Bubble Fruit is not very outstanding.

However, if the power of Bubble Fruit has been awakened, it will be a different story.

Any Devil Fruit, as long as it can reach the state of awakening.

Its power and form will become extremely difficult!

What worries Tsuru even more is that.

If Rifan has awakened the power of the Bubble fruit, then the other fruits he has mastered may also have the possibility of awakening!

Thinking of this, her brows frowned even tighter.

"Hehe, even if I don't say it, Tsuru Vice Admiral, you should have the answer in your heart."

"Indeed. If you haven't awakened this ability, you wouldn't use this ability to compete with me."

"You can't say that. Even if the Bubble Fruit has not awakened, it doesn't mean that I can't show its power."

"You're really confident, Rifan! Then can you tell me what your real fruit ability is? Did it allow you to use multiple devil fruits?"

"This topic is out of line, Tsuru Vice Admiral."

"What if Marine is willing to pay for your information?"

"Hehe, it depends on whether you Marines are willing to pay the price."

Rifan shook his head, and suddenly he saw Gion and other female soldiers standing not far behind Tsuru.

Thinking of the Marine side, or even the Five Elders side might think his weakness lies in beautiful woman,

The corners of Rifan's mouth curled up involuntarily.

So he raised his finger and pointed to Gion and other beautiful female soldiers behind Tsuru.

"How about it, this."

"Why don't you let Gion and your sisters stay with me for one night."

"Perhaps, I will consider revealing my devil fruit ability to you."

As soon as Rifan finished speaking, Gion put her hands on her face helplessly.

And the faces of the other female soldiers turned black instantly.

Then, they opened their mouths and scolded Rifan angrily.

Nami frowned when she heard the words of the female soldier.

Without even thinking about it, a thunderbird was cast by her.

All of a sudden, the female soldiers turned silent when they saw

Thunderbird above them but their posture was ready to fight.

Fortunately, Gion, who was in the middle dissuaded them, and the female soldiers did not fight Nami.

"Rifan, this joke is a bit too cold."

Tsuru shook her head, her face also cold.

"You think I'm joking?"

"Whether it's a joke or not, please don't make such a request."

"Since that's the case, please Tsuru Vice Admiral don't inquire about my

devil fruit ability~"

"Okay! I won't ask about your devil fruit ability this time. But can you tell me who your ability comes from?"

As Tsuru said that, she turned her head and glanced at Robin and Nami.

"Although I don't know who your dark power comes from."

"But the power of your Thunder Fruit and the power of your Flower-Flower Fruit come from Nami and Nico Robin, respectively."

"Could it be that one of your partners has the ability of Bubble Fruit, and you copied the fruit ability of your partner?"

After she finished speaking, Tsuru looked at Nojiko, Vivi, then Karina.

As for Kalifa, who had never shown Devil Fruit's ability in Marine's record, of course she didn't think it's her.

It is normal for Tsuru to think so.

She is extremely intelligent, and she naturally has a lot to think about.

In her opinion, if one of Rifan's partners possesses the ability of Bubble Fruit.

And Rifan copied from her.

Then the Bubble Fruit on this ability user is also very likely to have awakened.

'In the intelligence, neither Princess Vivi nor Kalifa are devil fruit users. '

'However, Rifan can give the fruit to them after getting the Bubble fruit.'

'However, if Rifan gave them the Bubble Fruit, they would not have time to awaken the Bubble Fruit. '

'So, is this girl named Nojiko the one who possesses the power of Bubble Fruit?'

Tsuru thought in her heart.

Chapter 199: A Battle Of Physical

Strength!

Although judging from Mikita's situation.

Rifan seems to have a super guiding ability, and has the power to quickly strengthen his partners.

But in Tsuru's view, this should be limited to Haki, Taijutsu and even swordsmanship.

As for Devil Fruit, even Rifan does not have the power to awaken it quickly.

Therefore, some people think of Nojiko who has followed Rifan for a long time.

Of course, she also thought about Rifan handing over the Bubble Fruit to Kalifa and others.

But if this is the case, Rifan has more than just the ability to make his partners quickly improve their abilities!

He may also have the power to quickly awaken Devil Fruit!

Such a situation is really too scary and unreal!

So Tsuru subconsciously denied such a possibility.

"Don't look at Nojiko like that, she is not the person with the ability of Bubble Fruit."

"And shouldn't you be more concerned with your own situation now than with my companion?"

Rifan pointed to the soap bubble that had completely wrapped Tsuru, and said with a smile.

"I know my situation, and I also know that your Bubble Fruit won't be able to break through my defensive shield so quickly."

"Also, you said that Nojiko is not the person with the ability of Bubble Fruit?"

"But I think, apart from her, none of your partners are likely to awaken the Bubble Fruit so quickly."

Tsuru said while thickening her defensive shield.

"Don't be too absolute, Vice Admiral Tsuru,"

"Although Paramecia Devil Fruits lack a will like Zoan Devil Fruits and don't actively choose users," he continued, "maybe, in some cases, a Paramecia Devil Fruit can be exceptionally compatible with someone."

"Perhaps," he added with a smirk, "under such rare circumstances, one of my partners awakened their powers immediately after consuming the Bubble Fruit."

"Such a thing is unheard of, and there is no possibility that it will happen."

Tsuru shook her head, apparently not believing what Rifan said.

"Hehe, I've already said what I think, and there's nothing I can do if you don't believe it."

"That's the end of the conversation, Tsuru Vice Admiral."

"Next, let me clean it up for you."

"You who have the fruit of washing, you should have no experience of being washed."

"So relax and enjoy it, maybe it will make your shrivelled skin regain its lustre."

Rifan said, raised his hand and snapped his fingers.

In an instant, the supporting bubbles under Tsuru's feet dissipated.

A huge hole with a diameter of 1 metre and a depth of more than 10 meters was exposed.

Then, after pushing it to only one meter away from the bottom of the cave.

Rifan clasped his hands together.

All of a sudden, all the soap bubbles formed by Rifan's abilities squeezed towards Tsuru as hard as possible.

Tsuru felt the feedback brought by the defensive shield, and her heart became more serious.

Even if it's just a fragile bubble, under Rifan's control, it has a terrifying impact.

What troubled Tsuru even more.

After each bubble is squeezed and popped, it will release a cleansing power similar to the cleansing fruit she has mastered.

But this power is not compatible with her washing fruit!

Immediately after the two different fruit forces came into contact, they began to cancel each other out.

This also forced Tsuru to use more physical energy to build a more powerful defensive shield.

However, she soon discovered that the speed she constructed could not match the speed of her energy consumption.

"Troublesome, it looks like I'm really going to be cleaned up if it goes on like this."

Tsuru sighed, raised her head and looked at Rifan's figure reflected on the bubble.

About half an hour later.

Around the arena.

"Really, how long do we have to wait?"

"Is it interesting to fight like this?"

Bonney crossed her arms, impatiently watching the scene of Rifan and Tsuru's standoff battle.

It is different from the fierce battle before.

At this moment, the battle between Rifan and Tsuru has completely become a battle of attrition between the two different forces of Bubble Fruit and Wash Fruit.

In other words, it is pure mutual consumption of physical energy.

And this kind of battle obviously can't arouse the interest of Bonney, who has a carefree personality.

"Captain Rifan has his plan."

"Here, let's act as spectators and prevent these navies from disturbing Captain Rifan."

Nojiko glanced at Bonney and said with a smile on her face.

"But this is too boring."

"It's much more boring than watching you and that guy Rifan being having s\*x."

Bonney waved her hand, and dared to say things that ordinary girls couldn't say.

Fortunately, Nojiko is used to Bonney's bold speeches from time to time.

So she wouldn't blush with embarrassment because of Bonney's words at the moment.

"Speaking of which, Nojiko, did you use my appearance to do something like that with Captain Rifan?"

Bonney put her arm around Nojiko's shoulder and put it on her face.

After pulling her to her side, she asked in a low voice.

"Who knows." Nojiko shrugged her shoulders, "However, if you are interested, you can come and watch us."

"At that time, I can become like you."

"However, if you can, please change Captain Rifan back to how he was when he was a child."

"Such a scene must be very interesting~"

Thinking of Rifan's petite body being held in her arms.

Some strange elements in Nojiko's heart began to awaken.

"Tch, you look like an honest woman."

"But it seems you're also a pervert."

Bonney shook her head, glanced at the pretty female vice admirals who were nervously looking at Tsuru, and then turned to look at Tsuru again.

Suddenly, the corners of Bonney's mouth parted into a big smile.

"Nojiko, didn't Captain Rifan say earlier that he want to let those female soldiers accompany him tonight?"

"That's right, but Captain Rifan must be joking, Bonney, what are you talking about?"

"Hehe, I don't know if it's a joke, but are you not going to record their data with your devil fruit ability?"

"Hehe~, I'll do it without you telling me."

Nojiko raised the corner of her mouth and said with a smile.

For Nojiko, whose heart is already filled with Rifan.

Making Rifan happy is her happiness.

And to make Rifan happy, her Clone-Clone Fruit is her greatest weapon.

For the current Nojiko, she doesn't mind collecting more data of a few beautiful girls.

It is no exaggeration to say that even if Rifan doesn't mention it, if she meets a girl who she thinks Rifan will like.

Nojiko will always look for opportunities to record their data.

As early as when Rifan told Tsuru a joke about letting those female soldiers stay with him all night.

Nojiko had already set her sights on them.

"It seems that I still underestimate your accommodations to that guy Rifan."

"Speaking of which, I have another proposal, why don't you cooperate with me then."

As Bonney spoke, she put her hand next to Nojiko's ear, and whispered in

a voice that only the two of them could hear.

At the same time, the battle between Rifan and Tsuru has come to an end.

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, this is too boring."

"It's almost time for me to end this fight."

When Rifan took advantage of Bubble to surround and squeeze Tsuru, he was already in front of Tsuru.

Although Tsuru wants to take advantage of the opportunity of Rifan getting closer to her to use the power of washing the fruit on him.

But Rifan, who has the level of Observation Haki for predicting the future, naturally dodged it easily.

Even Rifan took advantage of Tsuru's hands to clean Tsuru with bubble fruit.

It's just that Tsuru's Washing Fruit can neutralise the brilliance effect of Bubble Fruit.

So now she has not lost the power to act.

"Although I am old, I will not give in until the end."

"And we set the fighting time to be two hours.

"As long as I persist until then, the victory will belong to me."

The corner of Tsuru's mouth raised, and she spoke to Rifan.

"You're really stubborn. Is it true that people are like this when they get older?"

Rifan sighed, and suddenly stretched out his hand to use the power of Dark Fruit to grab Tsuru.

Although Tsuru sensed it, she had consumed a lot of energy and was blocked by the surrounding soap bubbles.

This time, she couldn't escape Rifan's grasp after all.

As Rifan's right palm condensed with 'dark water' touched Tsuru's neck.

The energy of Tsuru's Washing Fruit disappeared instantly.

Then the surrounding bubbles surged up, directly covering the whole body of Tsuru.

After a while, wait until the bubbles dissipate again.

Tsuru's body has become extremely smooth and turned into a large toy-like existence and lost most of her strength.

Also, because of being controlled by Rifan's 'Dark Water'.

At this moment, even if Tsuru wants to use her ability to cleanse her body, there is no way to do it.

"How about it, Tsuru Vice Admiral, do you want to admit defeat now?"

"If you still persist, I don't mind beating an old woman~"

Rifan put his left hand in front of Tsuru's eyes and said.

While speaking, a dazzling thunder light began to shine on his left hand.

Just by looking at it, one can understand the large amount of destructive power contained in it.

Seeing this scene, Tsuru couldn't help but stare in shock.

'Darkness, bubbles, lightning!'

'This man can use these three different Devil Fruit powers at the same time?!'

'What is the limit of this guy's devil fruit ability?'

'Is it only possible to use the power of three Devil Fruits at the same time?'

'Or, even if it is Flower-Flower Fruit, can he use it at the same time?'

Thinking that Rifan might be able to use four devil fruit abilities at the same time, Tsuru's evaluation of Rifan became more and more elevated.

In Gion's report.

Although Rifan showed the power of Thunder, Darkness and Flower Fruit.

But in the same period of time, Rifan only used the combination of Thunder and Flower or the combination of Darkness and Flower fruit. Originally, Tsuru thought that although Rifan could use various Devil Fruit abilities.

But probably only two can be used at the same time.

But now, after seeing Rifan's performance on the spot, she has no choice but to overturn her original assessment of Rifan.

"You bastard! Let go of Tsuru Vice Admiral!"

"Asshole, take your hands off Sister Tsuru!"

A group of female sailors were already worried about Tsuru's safety.

Now they see that Tsuru is completely controlled by Rifan.

And even her body is in a strange state because of the power of the Bubble Fruit.

The female soldiers could no longer restrain their worries about Tsuru and rushed forward.

Unlike Gion, they don't know Rifan's character well.

At the moment, they only thought that Rifan might threaten Tsuru because she couldn't move.

They are so desperate that even Gion, who is in a state of anaesthesia, has no way to stop them.

Hearing the conversation of the female soldiers, Tsuru just wanted to make them retreat.

But before she could do that, thunderbolts of golden and blue-white colours that contained terrifying energy suddenly fell from the sky.

Accompanied by a violent roar, the female soldiers who had just run a few steps fell to the ground due to the power of the thunder.

A stronger female soldier just wanted to get up, but was also controlled on the spot by Robin's ability.

When Nojiko saw this scene.

She raised her eyebrows and immediately rushed forward to start copying the data of the female soldiers, especially the bodies of some beautiful female soldiers.

"Stop Rifan, don't attack them!"

Tsuru said worriedly, while struggling violently.

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, I didn't do anything."

"Also, it's your subordinates who violated the agreement."

"Since this is the case, it is only natural for my crew to attack."

Rifan turned around with Tsuru in his hand so that she could see Nami who had unknowingly used Thunder Fruit and the magic weather stick to gather dark clouds in the sky that were constantly rushing with thunder power.

The thunder that contained terrifying power seemed ready to fall at any time.

Ready to hit the female soldiers who were firmly pressed to the ground by the arms stretched out from the ground.

Because Robin accurately grasped the structure of the human body, the position she grasped was just enough to prevent the female soldiers from exerting their strength.

It can be said that Robin used the smallest force to control the female Marine at this moment.

Tsuru naturally also saw Robin's tricks.

But even so, she was amazed by the strength Robin showed.

How powerful are her subordinates?

She knows better than anyone else!

Nami's Thunder is strong though.

But it is not enough to incapacitate those female soldiers with strong

strength.

And Robin can control so many female soldiers at the moment.

Her strength will definitely not be inferior to Naval Headquarters Vice Admiral!

'Is even Robin's power underestimated?'

'That's right, Mikita, who became a member of the Rifan crew almost at the same time as Robin, has that kind of power.'

'Since Robin is the type of woman Rifan likes, it is impossible for him not to let Robin also gain a strong power. '

'Rifan can use Flower-Flower Fruit to exert power like a demon clone. '

'This Robin may also be able to exert that level of power!'

'I just don't know if her strength is only as good as she is currently showing or, did she even reach Mikita's level?!'

Tsuru frowned.

While she was thinking, she didn't notice that Jewelry Bonney and Nojiko, who had copied the body data of the beautiful female soldiers, were already approaching her.

...

Chapter 200: Multiple

Achievements!

Nojiko smiled at Rifan.

Then she raised her right hand and patted Tsuru's cheek.

Seeing this, Rifan deliberately dissipated the energy of the Bubble Fruit on Tsuru's cheek.

Tsuru's Wash Fruit is also a special Devil Fruit.

Rifan naturally hopes that Nojiko can record this ability.

Similarly, record the body data of Tsuru.

Maybe it will be able to play a role in some occasions by turning into a

Tsuru in the future.

As for Rifan, he doesn't want to turn into a woman if he can.

Even just in case, he also recorded Tsuru's data through Clone-Clone Fruit.

After Nojiko withdrew her hand, Rifan was about to have a conversation with Tsuru.

When suddenly, a copy space prompt came in his mind.

[Rifan, your crew member "Nurse" Nojiko's job level has been raised, and her personal attributes have been refreshed, please check it yourself!]

'Huh? Why did her job level suddenly increase?'

Rifan raised his eyebrows, and opened Nojiko's personal attribute panel with a silent murmur in his heart.

[Pirates: Black Pearl Pirates (Level 3)]

[Name: Nojiko]

[Age: 20 years old]

[Crew number: 04]

[Position: Nurse (Expert)]

[Physical: 13833]

[Physical level: B level]

[Devil Fruit: Clone-Clone Fruit Awakening]

[Martial Arts Skill: Traditional Kanpo Kenpo]

[Other skills: Hakoku]

[Special Abilities: Intermediate Armament Haki, Elementary Observation Haki]

[Props: Shigure]

[Loyalty: 100 (Life and death go hand in hand)]

[Bounty: 80 million Berry]

'Nurse job rating changed from excellent to expert?'

'Strange, isn't it just copying the body data of Tsuru?'

'So how did her position level increase?!'

Rifan frowned slightly, suddenly, a flash of light flashed in his mind.

'Wait! The ability of Tsuru to wash the fruit has the power to purify the soul!'

'If this power is used to purify the patient's heart. "

'It can improve the mood of the patient!'

'Even if this power is also used on mental patients, the effect will be better!'

'Could it be that Nojiko's level of the nurse was improved because of the power to soothe the soul from the Fruit of Washing?!'

Thinking of this, the corners of Rifan's mouth curled up involuntarily.

Nojiko's rise in rank naturally made Rifan happy.

What makes him even more happy is that.

This proves that Rifan's idea of using Devil Fruit to advance his crew's rank is feasible!

As for Nojiko, before copying Mansherry healing fruit.

Her 'nurse' level has been upgraded to the expert level.

If you are copying Man Xueli's healing fruit.

The job level of Nojiko's 'Nurse' will very likely break through the expert level and reach the master level!

At that time, both Nojiko and Rifan will receive generous rewards!

'It seems that we have to find an opportunity to go to Dressrosa in advance.'

If Nojiko can reach the master level through her nurse level and get 30,000 points of physical fitness.

'On the Black Pearl, there will be another super strong person. '

Rifan raised the corner of his mouth and thought in his heart.

Nojiko's Clone-Clone Fruit allows her to use other people's Devil Fruit abilities.

This should have made Nojiko a pretty formidable force.

However, the imitated ability can match the original ability user in terms of power.

But the physical energy consumed is too much.

It would be fine if it was assisted by the copied ability.

But if it is used for direct combat, the weakness of consuming physical energy due to use will appear.

Under such circumstances, it may be better for Nojiko to directly use Kanpo Kenpo and Haki to fight than use her devil fruit.

Of course, it is not impossible to overcome such a weakness.

As long as Nojiko is given a high enough physique, the weakness of Clone-Clone Fruit can be greatly reduced!

'It seems that it's time to add a wave of physical points to Nojiko.'

'Also, if Nojiko is given more physique. '

'When she uses Robin's Flower-Flower Fruit, she can also create titan clone and demon clone for a longer period of time~ It's definitely a win-win.'

Rifan recalled in Rifan's mind the intense softness and joy that Robin brought when she cast the titan clone and the demon clone.

So he couldn't help imagining the happiness brought by four big 'Robin' surrounding him!

"Nojiko, let's do it again~."

Suddenly, Bonney's voice pulled Rifan out of his thoughts.

He looked down at Bonney, and saw Bonney showing a big smile at Rifan.

Then she patted Vice Admiral Tsuru's body under Rifan's slightly puzzled

gaze.

Accompanied by a pink brilliance flashed across Tsuru.

Tsuru's original old body returned to its youthful state in a short period of time.

Then, Nojiko once again raised her right hand and patted Tsuru's youthful cheek.

'this is...'

Rifan looked at Nojiko, who had copied the young Tsuru's data speechlessly.

And the corner of his mouth couldn't help twitching crazily.

Then he looked ashamedly at Bonney who also opened her mouth and gave him a big smile.

When watching, Nojiko uses her right hand to caress those female soldiers controlled by Robin.

Rifan understands that she is seeking benefits for him.

But using Clone-Clone Fruit to imitate a younger version of a Tsuru?

He admits that the young Tsuru is indeed very beautiful.

Compared with ordinary women, the height of two meters is also extremely tall.

However, when he thinks of the original appearance of Tsuru.

Rifan felt that he had no way to attack even her young self.

If he does it, Rifan feels that Tsuru's old face may flash in his mind at any time.

This feeling is like letting Rifan have s\*x with Alvida who ate the slippery fruit!

When having fun with the other party, Rifan felt that he must think of Alvida's obese state before eating the slippery fruit.

"You girls, what are you doing?!"

The young version of Tsuru glanced at Bonney and Nojiko puzzled, and asked.

"Ahem, nothing."

"This is to let you know clearly that you have no way to resist.

"Tsuru Vice Admiral, don't be so stubborn when you're already old."

"It's almost time to admit defeat."

"Otherwise, I'll let Bonney turn you into a child."

"Then let you experience what it's like for an adult to spank a child."

"You don't want to be spanked with a cane in front of your subordinates right?"

Rifan coughed twice, and immediately used the method of changing the subject on Tsuru.

And when Tsuru heard Rifan's words, the corners of her mouth couldn't help trembling crazily.

She never expected that such words would come out of Rifan's mouth.

But after thinking of how she was turned into a five or six-year-old child by Bonney and then spank by Rifan, even she couldn't help shaking her body.

After a while, she sighed faintly.

"Forget it, I understand."

"Let go of me, Rifan."

"This time you won."

As soon as Tsuru's voice fell, Rifan's mind immediately heard the reminder of the copy space!

[Rifan, you beat the 'Legendary Veteran', special reward 'Advanced Armament Haki Awakening Scroll!]

[Remarks: Marines have legendary veterans who survived from the previous era, and every time you defeat one, you will receive a reward

equivalent to the "Advanced Armament Haki Awakening Scroll"]

'Eh?!'

Rifan looked at the prompt on the panel unexpectedly.

He had already prepared for the achievement rewards of "the reincarnator who defeated the Naval Headquarters Vice Admiral for the first time" and "the reincarnator who defeated the Marine Chief Admiral for the first time".

But the sudden arrival of a relevant reward for defeating a legendary veteran really exceeded Rifan's expectations.

'Then it's getting interesting. '

'Legendary veterans, besides Tsuru, should also include Zephyr, Garp, and Sengoku. "

'Is it the same reward as the 'Advanced Armament Haki Awakening Scroll', the copy space is forcing me to beat up every legendary veteran.'

Rifan sighed in his heart.

Of course, for Sengoku and Garp, Rifan is not yet sure about defeating them.

But for Zephyr, Rifan thinks he can defeat him.

'However, before Zephyr leaves Marine, it's not convenient to fight him.'

'However, if Zephyr asks me to compete on the grounds of understanding my ability like Tsuru, I can take it.'

Just when Rifan was thinking to himself, he threw Tsuru to Gion who was already walking towards them.

The voice of the full copy space announcement sounded in his head.

[notice!]

[Rifan achieved the achievement 'The first reincarnator to defeat Naval Headquarters Vice Admiral', special reward 'Intermediate Observation Haki Awakening Scroll!']

[Rifan has achieved the achievement 'The first reincarnator who defeated the Naval Headquarters Great Staff', and the special reward is '5000 points!]

[Rifan achieved the achievement of being the first reincarnator to defeat a legendary veteran', and the bonus points are 10,000 points!]

[Damn it! What's the situation, three initial achievements at once?!]

[Camel Audience: Impossible, how could Rifan get so many rewards, a total of 15,000 points, and an 'Intermediate Observation Haki Awakening Scroll'? I must have read it wrong, no, I must be dreaming!]

[Eagle Audience: Just for defeating an old woman, why did Rifan get so many rewards?!]

[Goat Audience: Obviously, this Tsuru is a treasure! Her strength may be on the same level as Marine Admiral's candidate Gion, but her identity is not that simple!]

[Elephant Audience: Damn it! No matter how you look at it, this is not normal, Rifan didn't have much effort when fighting this old woman!]

[Chollima Audience: Maybe this is the dungeon world, there are some generous rewards, which can be obtained without much use of power, just like Rifan's previous achievements related to the Millennium Dragon. As long as you find it, you will be rewarded with a lifespan of a thousand years!]

[Green Pheasant Audience: Damn it, why can't the reincarnator of our country get such a reward?! Obviously this Tsuru is so weak!]

[Weak?! Hehe, that's only compared to our Brother Rifan. Are you sure that the reincarnator in your country can handle this old woman?!]

'This old woman is really a treasure. '

Rifan was sure that his account already had 15,000 extra points.

And there are also advanced Armament Haki Awakening Scrolls and

Intermediate Observation Haki Awakening Scrolls on the props bar.

His gaze towards Tsuru couldn't help but glow.

A full 15,000 credits, plus additional Haki reels.

It is no exaggeration to say that the rewards that Tsuru brought him were even comparable to the rewards that Shiki brought when he was defeated!

At this moment, he couldn't help feeling a little thankful that Tsuru prevented him from taking Hina away earlier.

If she doesn't stop him, it may be a long time before he can have the opportunity to compete with the legendary veteran.

"Sister, how do you feel now, are you in good health?"

"Damn Rifan, what did you do to Tsuru Vice Admiral?!"

"How dare you change Tsuru Vice Admiral into such a...young appearance, by the way, I didn't think Tsuru Vice Admiral was so beautiful when she was young."

A group of female soldiers surrounded Tsuru.

While reprimanding the actions of Rifan and Bonney and others.

Then keep looking at Tsuru who has dark blue hair and a beautiful face with great interest.

For a while, some female sailors didn't know whether to ask Bonney to unlock her Devil Fruit ability or not.

"Sister's current appearance, I haven't seen it for many years."

"But I'm curious, why are you doing this?"

After sighing for a while, Gion frowned and looked at Bonney, Nojiko and Rifan.

Nojiko and Bonney's previous behaviour made her feel an indescribable strangeness.

Внимание! Этот перевод, возможно, ещё не готов.

Его статус: идёт перевод

<http://tl.rulate.ru/book/100904/4084335>